Margarita Chyrurgica:

CONTAINING

A COMPENDIOVS PRACTISE OF CHYRVRGERIE.

Selected, and Translated, out of the Works of the most Famous *Physitions*, and *Chyrurgians* of this Age.

With a Supplie of manie excellent Emplasters, Vnguents, Baulmes, Waters, and Wound-drinkes, vsed in Chyrurgerie.

AND

Published at the request of diuers, for the benefite of all those that doe either studie, or loue the noble and worthie Arte of Chyrurgerie.

By S. H. Student in Physicke.

Qui quærit inueniet.

LONDON,

Printed by T. C. for Richard Bonian, and Henry Walley, and are to be sold at the Spred-Eagle, in Pauls Church-yard, neare the great North doore. 1610.

Magnetica Chyrurgica.

CONTAINING

A COMPENDIOVS PRAQTISE OF CHYRVRGERIE,

Selected, and Translated, out of the Works of the most famous Physicians, and Chyrurgians of this Age.

With a Supplie of many excellent Emplasters, Vnguents, Bantmes, Waters, and Wound-drinkes, used in Chyrurgerie.

AND

Published at the request of diuers, for the benefite of all those that doe either studie, or loue the noble and worthie Arte of Chyrurgerie.

By S. H. Student in Physicke.

Qui quaerit inueniet.

LONDON,

Printed by T. C. for Richard Bonian, and Henry Walley, and are to be sold at the Spread Eagle, in Paul's Church-yard, [illegible] great North-dore.

TO THE RIGHT WORshipfull, learned, and vertuous Gentleman, S. Henry Baker, *Knight*.

AMongst all the Artes and Sciences professed in the world (*Right worshipfull*) I knowe none that may be preferde before the Art of *Chirurgerie*, whether we consider the Antiquitie thereof, or the Dignitie, or the necessitie, or all, there is none more excellet, nor none that the life of man can lesse want the *Chyrurgery*: for there is no Country, Time, nor place, wherein a good *Chyrurgion* is not needefull. When I consider this, I cannot but wonder, that so excellent an Arte, and so great a benefit, sent from God, should be so smally accounted of, and so little regarded: But the reason is, because most men doe not know the greatnes of the

Treasure, nor the preciousnes of the Iewell, which if they did, they would crie out with the Poet, *O beata Sanitas, te presente amœnum, Gratijs Ver floret, absq; te nemo beatus.*

For what is Man, if he haue not his health? What is Man, if he be continuallie tormented with paine? Is not Health the author of all Comfort, and Solace of this life, & that which maketh euerie thing to be delightfull and acceptable vnto vs? and on the contrary, what is more vnpleasant, more vnwelcom, and more intollerable then paine? we see, that not only the poor, but oftētimes how great men also are tormented with the Gowte, with the Stone, with Vlcers in the Bladder, with Tumors, & Swellings against Nature, with Ruptures, with Fistulaes, with Fractures, Dislocations of the Ioyntes, with wounds & Vlcers, and with diuers other Affects of that kinde. What shall I say? If I should repeate all the outward Affects that Mankinde is subiect vnto, I should be but ouer troublesome, and bring you but into a wonder, whē you should perceiue that this

fraile and weake bodies of ours, should be subiect to so manie kindes of infirmities.

Galen a Prince and Father of *Physitions*, witnesseth, that the eye, which of all the mẽbers is the least, to be subiect to an hundreth and twelue diseases, seeing then (*Right Wor.*) that, Man is subiect to so many kindes of infirmities and miserable torments, I thinke there is none but will confesse, but that Arte that doeth remoue & ease these torments, is worthily to be esteemed, and well regarded. We see that nature her selfe doth oftẽtimes Cure inward diseases, without the help of *Physicke*, but outward *Affects*, she leaueth to the Learned *Chyrurgian*, as of her selfe vnable to perform. For how oftẽ haue we seen & knowne mortall and deadly wounds (to mans iudgement) bin cured, when they haue penetrated cleane through the body, and when the skull hath bin fractur'd and compresst, euen to the braine? when their lymbs and whole bodie haue bin brused & broken? all being performed by the learned and skilfull *Chyrurgian*.

Manie more examples I could rehearse, to

shew the dignity & necessity of *Chyrurgerie*. But I returne to *Your Worship*, to whom I dedicate this my impolished *Labors*, not doubting at all, of your favorable & willing acceptance, not because of a kind affection, which you have alwayes shewed vnto mee, but because of your great learning and knowledge in good Arts, of which I knowe you to be a great favourer. Wherefore I beseech you, as sometimes a great *Persian Monarch* did not refuse, an handfull of colde water at a poore mans hands, so you would be pleased to accept these my *Labors*, as a token of my thankfull mind, for many Favors heretofore shewed vnto me. And thus not doubting of your kinde acceptate, I commit the same to your protection and Patronage. And because I will not be ouer-troublesome vnto you, I humbly take my leave, praying him, that is the *True Physition* and *Chyrurgion* of our Soules, to preserue and keepe you, both in health of bodie, with increase of Honour, vnto your hearts desire.

Yours in all duty,

Steph. Hobbs.

¶ *To the Friendly Reader.*

I Doe here present thee *Friendly Reader*, with a *Practize* of *Chyrurgerie*, wherein thou mayest learne the true and perfect Curing of all sortes of *Tumors against Nature*, of *Woundes*, *Vlcers*, and the *Poxe*, with manie other Obseruations, fitte for him that wilbe a true and faithfull *Chyrurgian*. Accept therfore,

of these *my Labours* thankfullie, which if I shal so perceiue, thou shalt encourage mee, to present thee hereafter, with some better gift. In the meane time, giue me thy good word, and thinke not that I vndertake these kinds of exercises for vaine-glory, but for the benefit and good of the *Common-weale*; the which euerie good man should profit, as much as in him may.

Thus hoping thou wilt afoord mee thy fauourable Censure, I commit thee, with all thy good indeuors, to the protection of the Almightie,

S. H.

THE FIRST BOOKE OF THE Cure of Tumors, against Nature in Generall.

CHAP. I.

IF anie man bee desirous in fewe words to haue a compendious and briefe Methode for the curing of Tumors against nature: let him vnderstand, that according to *Galen* in *Methodo*, the scope to be two-fold: the one in restraining of such matter as doth flowe to the part affected: the other, to auoid it from the part beeing there setled and collected. The fluxe is restrained, as well by revulsion, as by medicines repelling, and by such things as doe strengthen the part, and

and conserue the temperature thereof, we auoyd that which hath already flowen to the part, by medicines astringent, by discussiues, and by resolutiues: wee auoide by astringēts, when as the humor being thinne, and as yet not Impacted, by discussiues and resolutiues, when the humors being grosse, thicke, and already Impacted. Therefore if the defluxion shall now cease and be staied, there is one onely scope of curing the Tumor: and that is, in a conuenient & due vse of discussiue medicines: and the same is the vniuersall Methud of curing of all tumors against nature: notwithstanding, because diuers men doe affect and desire particulars, and because they are more profitable for yong practitioners and students, wee are determined to set downe in fewe words, a particular order for the curing of all such tumors as shall happē against nature, & first of the cure of *Phlegmone.*

Phlegmone vera dicitur quæ a sanguine fit lauda-

To cure *Phlegmon*, there is a fourefold scope, the first doth cōsist in the prescribing of a fit and conuenient diet, which doeth consist in the due vse of the sixe things that are called not naturall, there-

Fid. Discourse of Chirurgery pag: 14: 15. &c.

fore

fore in this affect wee muſt chuſe a pure and cleare ayre, and alſo colde, the diet of the patient muſt be colde, and ſomewhat drying, and ſuch as may not ingender much bloud, and therefore wine, egges, and broth, with ſuch things as doe nouriſh much, muſt be auoyded, or very ſparingly vſed. The partie affected muſt in no wiſe be exerciſed, hee muſt keepe a meane in ſleeping, and watching, and eſpecially he muſt auoyd ſleepe in the day time: his belly muſt be kept looſe, either with cliſters, or otherwiſe, anger, clamor, and contention muſt be auoyded: hee muſt in no caſe vſe venery, but auoyde it as a moſt pernicious & hurtfull enemy.

bili, ſola quantitate peccante.

Scopus 2.

The ſecond ſcope, conſiſteth in the reſtraining and ſtopping of the humor, which is performed as well by revulſion, as by medicines repelling. Therefore wee ought preſently to open a veine, in the part that is oppoſite, obſeruing notwithſtanding the rule of *Galen*, to conſider the ſtrength and age of the patient, and whether the veine ſhall bee opened farre from the part affected, or nigh, the intention of opening the ſame ſhal teach

venæ ſectio

thee. For where there is a *Plethorick* and full bodie, there the veine may bee opened more remote, as well for evacuation as revulsion. But where there is not that *Plethora* or fulnes, and yet neuertheleſſe wee feare the vehemencie of the diſeaſe, through the greatneſſe of the cauſe, or that the diſeaſe is now in it's augmentation. We muſt then cut the veine; for revulſion, not farre from the affect. Laſtly, when it doeth drawe to the ſtate, wee muſt if it be poſſible open the veine nere the affect. But before blood-letting, if the patient doe goe freely to the ſtoole, wee muſt miniſter either ſome bole, or ſome clyſter, or ſome gentle potion, to caſt out common excrements.

As for example,

Clister.

℞. *Althea totius, & Malua, Atriplicis, violariæ, parietariæ, Brancæ vrſin. lactucæ, an. M.j. 4. ſem. frigid. maior. contuſ. an.* ℥iij. *ſeminis aniſi & fœnicul. an.* ℥j. *pruonorũ dulc. par.* vj. *florum violarum, buglo ſſ. & Nymphæ. an.* p. j.

Make a decoction, and then ſtraine it, and of the ſtraining take one pound, and

a halfe, in the which dissolue

Cassia. ℥j. *Catholici.* ℥ß. *Sacchar. & Mellis rosa. eol. an. quant.* ß. *Olei violarum.* ℥iij. ß. *salis com.* ℥j.

Mixe all these together, for a clyster, and iniect it either at viij. of the clock in the morning, or at iiij. or v. in the afternoone. We may also in the steed thereof, giue a bole of *Cassia*, as if wee take an ounce of *Cassia*, with som *Suger*, or some *Cassia* and *Catholicon*. Of either of them halfe an ounce, with some suger, it may suffise; Or if the patient had rather take a potion, the foresaide *Cassia* and *Catholicon* may bee dissolued in the water of *Endiue*, or in some broath of a chickin, and so giuē. Or we may take one dragme of *Rhubarbe*, and iiij. graines of *Cynamon*, infused & expressed in the water of *endiue*, with an ounce of *Syrup* of *Ros.* solutiue.

Bolus.

Potus.

But if it shall not seeme good vnto thee to open a veine, yet thou maiest vse cupping-glasses for revulsion: and also to vse strong bindings of the partes that be opposite, and to rub them vehemently, and to foment them with some decoction very warme. In like manner,

if you ſhall perceiue the patient to haue a *Cacochymicall* bodie, we muſt concoct and prepare the humours, according to the nature of the ſame *Cacochymia*, and ſend them forth by ſtoole, with ſome fit and conuenient purgation. But in this affect choller ought chiefly to be purged, as well for the defluction, as for the feuer that is conioyned therewith, for elſe the thinner part of the bloud turning into choller, may increaſe the defluction; but the forme and order of purging the ſame choller, we ſhall (God willing) preſcribe in the cure of *Eryſipelas*. Wee alſo hinder the flowing by repellent medicines, for which purpoſe, euen in the beginning of the fluxion, except the matter be venemous, or very groſſe, or *Critical*, (which doeth ſeldome happen in a true *Phlegmon*) or in ſome *Emunctori*, or *Adenoſus* parts, wee repell and beat backe the humor with ſuch things as are ſtiptick and cooling. For which purpoſe, we take the whites of egges, *Oxecratum*, the iuyces or diſtilled waters of *Sempervium*, of *Lectuce*, of *Purſlan*, *Lentils*, *Plantine water*, *Nitſhade*, *Knotgraſſe*, *Horſetaile*,

vid. p. 23.

Nota.

virga

virga and *Burſa paſtoris, umbilicus veneris, intibus, trifollium, pſyllium, auricula muris, Oxalis, omphacium, Rhois, Capreolum citri, Summitates rubi*; to theſe are referred *folia, extremitates & fructus ſorborũ meſpilorum, myrtorum, cornorum, praſtorũ, Cydoniorum, quercus, cupreſſi, cytinus, balauſtia, malicorium, acacia, bolus armenus, terra ſigillata.*

And where the Inflamation is more ſharpe, if neede bee, we may mixe *ſuccus papaueris, Hyoſciami*, and of the apples of *Mandragora*. Alſo for the ſame purpoſe, wee may take oyle of violets, of roſes, of myrtels, of Quinces, *Nymphea*, of popie, with waters, or luyces and vineger: but wee muſt take heede that by the applying onely of oyle, wee doe not increaſe the heate, as for the moſt part it happeth in great Inflamations. But of cucry of theſe aforeſayde, you may frame theſe formes following.

℞. *Succorum ſemperuiui, plantaginis, ſolani, aquæ Lenticulæ an. quart.* j. *aceti,* ℥j. *Olei roſ. vel Nymph.* ℥j. ß. *farinæ hordij,* ℥ij. let all theſe boyle vnto the forme of a pultis, but if you pleaſe, you may vſe in the

place of the vineger, red wine. And if you adde of *Malicori* and *Rhois*, of euery one ℥j. you make a Cataplasme.

Or,

℞. *Sandali Albi & Rub*, an ℥ß. *sem. pap. cornuti*, ʒij. *Cimolia, boli Armeni*, aa ʒj. *succorum solani, semper viui, & lactucæ*, of euery one as shall suffise, and frame it into the forme of a liniment.

Or,

℞. *Olei Ros.* ℥ij. *aquæ ros. vel violarum*, or of lectiz, *vel solani*, or purslan, ℥iiij. ij. whites of egges; or two whole egges, which being mixed and well wrought together, applie it to the place affected.

Scopus tertius. The third scope doth teache the cure of the matter already coniunct and Impacted, for that doth require evacuation. Therefore in the increase of the disease, there is a double scope of curing: the one in repelling of the matter flowing, the other in discussing of the matter resting in the part.

Discutientia mitiora Things that doe discusse and resolue gently, are, *aqua calida, vinum gilium, ac tenue, panis furfuraceus et fermentatus*, the grease of swine, of a cocke, goose-grease,

and

and ducks-greaſe, olde oyle, oyle of *Chamomell*, and dyll, *lana ſordida*, butter, bran, barly, lentils, Althea, mallowes, chamomel, melilot, parietari, wormwood, colworts, newe figges.

Things that doe ſtrongly diſcuſſe and reſolue, are the flower of Linſeed, of fœnugreek, of lupins, *Orobi*, Bulls-greaſe, the greaſe of Beares and Lyons, oyles of Bayes, lillyes, Rue, *Sycionum*, and of nuts, the roots of the flower-deluce, *Ariſtoloch. rotund.* brioni, gentian, the leaues of hyſſop, of Marioram, of Sage, Rue, ſotherne-wood, penyrioll, calamint, origanum, Aniſſeeds, fenell ſeed, dyll ſeede, (the wilde caretſeede, *Carui*, the flowers of elder and roſemary, the *Gummes Ammoniacũ, Bdellium, Galbanũ, Opopanax*, but in theſe hote Tumors we dovſually take the gẽtler, and in the increaſe, wee mixe diſcuſſiues with aſtringents, in this manner following. *Diſcutientia valentiora.*

℞. *Farina ſeminũ lini*, ℥j. ß. *farin. hordij.* ℥ij. *florum Chama. p.* j. *Roſarũ rub.* ℥iij. *fol. & baccarũ Myrti, an.* ℥j. ß. boyle all in vineger to the conſumption thereof, then let it be beaten, adding therevnto, of Capons-greaſe, ℥iiij. Oyle of roſes and chamomel,

momel, of either of them ℥ij. and make a Cataplasme. Or,

℞. *Fol. Althee, Malue, Absynthij, an. M.* ß. *florum Nymph. & Rosarum rub. an. p.* j. *farin. hordij.* ℥iij. let all bee beaten together, and then adde Oyle of chamomell and Roses, of eyther ℥iij. and so make a cataplasme: you may adde also therevnto, branne, seedes of dyll, chamomel, yelks of egges, Capons grease, for those doe repell, discusse, and cease paine.

Or,

℞. *Aqua rosarum quart.* ß. *passi vel anomelitis, quartum* j. *Croci,* ℥ij. let it boyle a little, and applie it.

In the state of the tumor, wee must vse more stronger discussiues, and wee must mixe some thinges that doe somewhat coole and repell, especially, if the fluxion be not altogither setled (although we can not properly call it the state, vnlesse the fluxion bee stayed) or when as through payne, we feare a newe defluxion. But in the state, these formes of medicines are to be obserued.

℞. *Panis triticei in aqua tepida, macerati.* ℔. j. *Malue. M.* j. *rosarum pugil. ij.* let all be

bee wrought togither, and make a cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Malue parietariæ, an. M.* j. ß. *anethi, & fœnugr. an.* ℥ß. *Florum Chamomeli, flor. melilоti, an. p.* j. *furfuris, p.* j. ß. Let all be boyled in red wine, vnto the conſumption thereof, and then bruſed togither with ℥iij. of Oyle of chamomell, and ſo make a Cataplaſme.

But in the declination of the Affect, wee muſt proceede to more vehement medicines, ſo that wee take heede they be not ouer hote: for ſo wee may cauſe a newe defluxion. And from thoſe medicines aforeſaide, wee may forme after this manner.

℞. *Farin. ſeminis lini, & fœnugr.* ℥iij. *farin. Orobi,* ℥j. *florũ chamomeli, melilоti, ſambuci, an. p.* ß. *roſ. rub.* ℥ij. *florum anethi,* ℈. iiij. *pulueris iridis Florentin.* ℥ß. Boyle all theſe in newe wine, or in the iuyce of ſmallage, then mixe *Amurcæ, olei de Lilio. an.* ℥iiij. *olei violarum,* ℥ij. and make a cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Radic. Althææ, lib.* j. *rad. lilij.* ℥iiij. *flor. chamomeli, melilоti, an. p.* ß. *furfuris. p.* j. Let all be boyled and beaten, then adde there-

place of the vineger, red wine. And if you adde of *Malicori* and *Rhois*, of euery one ʒj. you make a Cataplasme.

Or,

℞. *Sanali Alki & Rub*, an ʒß. *sem. pep. cornuj*, ʒij. *Cimolia, boli Armeni, aa* ʒj. *succorum solani, sempervivi, & lactucæ*, of euery one as shall suffise, and frame it into the forme of a liniment.

Or,

℞. *Olei Ros.* ʒij. *aquæ ros. vel violarum*, or of lectiz, *vel solani*, or purslan, ʒiiij. ij. whites of egges, or two whole egges, which being mixed and well wrought together, applie it to the place affected.

Scopus tertius. The third scope doth teache the cure of the matter already coniunct and Impacted, for that doth require evacuation. Therefore in the increase of the disease, there is a double scope of curing: the one in repelling of the matter flowing, the other in discussing of the matter resting in the part.

Discutientia mitiora Things that doe discusse and resolue gently, are, *aqua calida, vinum gilium, ac tenue, panis furfuraceus et fermentatus*, the grease of swine, of a cocke, goose-grease, and

and docks-greaſe, olde oyle, oyle of *Chamomell*, and dyll, *lana ſordida*, butter, bran, barly, lentils, Althea, mallowes, chamomel, melilot, parietari, wormwood, colworts, newe figges.

Things that doe ſtrongly diſcuſſe and reſolue, are the flower of Linſeed, of fœnugreeck, of lupins, *Orobi*, Bulls-greaſe, the greaſe of Beares and Lyons, oyles of Bayes, lillyes, Rue, *Sycionum*, and of nuts, the roots of the flower-deluce, *Ariſtoloch. rotund.* brioni, gentian, the leaues of hyſſop, of Marioram, of Sage, Rue, ſothernewood, penyrioll, calamint, origanum, Aniſſeeds, fenell ſeed, dyll ſeede, (the wilde caretſeede, *Carui*, the flowers of elder and roſemary, the *Gummes Ammoniacũ, Bdellium, Galbanũ, Opopanax*, but in theſe hote Tumors we do vſually take the gẽtler, and in the increaſe, wee mixe diſcuſſiues with aſtringents, in this manner following. *Diſcutientia valentia.*

℞. *Farina ſeminis lini*, ℥j. ß. *farin. hordij.* ℥ij. *florum Chamæ. p.* j. *Roſarũ rub.* ℥iij. *fol. & baccarũ Myrti, an.* ℥j. ß. boyle all in vineger to the conſumption thereof, then let it be beaten, adding thereunto, of Capons-greaſe, ℥iiij. Oyle of roſes and chamomel,

momel, of either of them ℥ij. and make a Cataplasme. Or,

℞. *Fol. Althea, Malue, Absynthij, an. M.* ß. *florum Nymph. & Rosarum rub. an. p.* j. *farin. hordij.* ℥iij. let all bee beaten together, and then adde Oyle of chamomell and Roses, of eyther ℥iij. and so make a cataplasme: you may adde also therevnto, branne, seedes of dyll, chamomel, yelks of egges, Capons grease, for those doe repell, discusse, and cease paine.

Or,

℞. *Aquæ rosarum quart.* ß. *passi vel anomelitis, quantum* j. *Croci.* ℥ij. let it boyle a little, and applie it.

In the state of the tumor, wee must vse more stronger discussiues, and wee must mixe some thinges that doe somewhat coole and repell, especially, if the fluxion be not altogither setled (although we can not properly call it the state, vnlesse the fluxion bee stayed) or when as through payne, we feare a newe defluxion. But in the state, these formes of medicines are to be obserued.

℞. *Panis triticei in aqua tepida, macerati. lib.* j. *Malue. M.* j. *rosarum pugil. ij.* let all be

bee wrought togither, and make a cataplasme. Or,

℞. *Maluæ parietariæ, an. M.* j. ß. *anethi, & fœnugr. an.* ℥ß. *Florum Chamomeli, flor. melilоti, an. p.* j. *furfuris, p.* j. ß. Let all be boyled in red wine, vnto the consumption thereof, and then bruſed togither with ℥iij. of Oyle of chamomell, and ſo make a Cataplaſme.

But in the declination of the Affect, wee muſt proceede to more vehement medicines, ſo that wee take heede they be not ouer hote: for ſo wee may cauſe a newe defluxion. And from thoſe medicines aforeſaide, wee may forme after this manner.

℞. *Farin. ſeminis lini, & fœnugr.* ℥iij. *farin. Orobi,* ℥j. *florũ chamomeli, melilоti, ſambuci, an. p.* ß. *roſ. rub.* ℥ij. *florum anethi,* ℈. iiij. *pulueris iridis Florentin.* ℥ß. Boyle all theſe in newe wine, or in the iuyce of ſmallage, then mixe *Amurcæ, olei de Lilio. an.* ℥iiij. *olei violarum,* ℥ij. and make a cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Radic. Althææ, lib.* j. *rad. lilij.* ℥iiij. *flor. chamomeli, melilоti, an. p.* ß. *furfuris. p.* j. Let all be boyled and beaten, then adde there-

thervnto *Olei chamom, Anethi, Lilij, & rosarũ an.* ℥ij. *medull. cruris vituli et bouis, pinguedinis gallin. an.* ℥j. *cer. alb.* ℥j. ß. *pomorũ coctorum* ℥iij. ß. Boyle all againe at the fire gently, for the ſpace of halfe an houre, ſtyrring it continually, and make it in the forme of a Cataplaſme. But when the tumor is almoſt remoued & waſted, wee muſt drie that which remaineth, fomenting the place with Myrtle berryes, flowers of Pomgranats, & Sumach, with ſuch like boyled in red wine, ſomewhat warme: for ſo wee ſhall conſume the reliques of the humor, and the part weakened and relaxed, wee ſhall confirme with the vſe of diſcuſſiues. But if the tumor ſhal not ceaſe with reſolutiue medicines, we muſt applie ſuch things as may bring to ſuppuration & matter, ſo that we mixe therewith diſcuſſiues.

Things bringing to ſuppuration and matter.

THoſe things that doeth rypen Apoſtumes, are hot water, ſweet oyle, freſh butter, greaſe of all kindes, marrowe, and

and *Æſypus*, pitch, roſin, ſhippitch, Francumcenſe, wax, Labdanum, fatte ſtorax, galbanum, ſaffron, wheate-meale, *colla librariorum, et farin. puriſſi.* byrd-lyme, new figges, a roſted onyon, the lilly root roſted, the holly-hocke, mallowes, bearesbreeche, tetrapharmacon, framed of wheat-meale, oyle, and water, being boyled together, with a little ſaffron, *Diachylon Macedonicum*, which ſhall be deſcribed in the Chapter following.

Or this following may be vſed.

℞. *Radic. Lil. & Alth. an.* ℥iiij. *fol. malu. brancæ vrſ. viol. erigeri, an. M.* i℈. ß. *caricarum pinguiũ, paſſul. mundatarũ, ſing. paria viij. farin. tritici* ℥iij. *farin. ſemin. lini.* ℥ ß. Let all theſe be perfectly boyled, & then beaten in a morter, and ſtrained through a ſiue, then adde of *adeps ſuilla*, or beefe ſuet, ℥iij. oyle of lillyes and chamomell, an. ℥iij. mixe them, & make a cataplaſme.

Another.

℞. *Rad. Lilij, Bryoniæ, lapathi acuti ſub cineribus coctarũ, an. quartum.* ß. Let all be beaten together, and then mixe therewith of the muſcilage of *Althe. Mallowes* and figges, of either, ℥j. *farin. hordij, tritic.*

et

et lini, an. ℥ß. Anxungi. ſuill. ſalis expertis, q.ſ. And make a calaplaſme.

When the Apoſtume is rype, and ready to bee opened, you may apply in the moſt eminenteſt place and ſofteſt, either a cautier, or elſe you may open it with a pen-knife, or this medicine following, although it were better and more ſafer to vſe the Cautier.

℞. *Fermenti acris, ℥ß. cepæ ſub prunis cocta, ℥ij. ſtercoris columbi, et ſeminis canabis, an. ℥j. limaces, iij. ſaponis nigri, et anxungiæ ſuillæ, an. q.ſ.* Make a ſmall plaſter of the bignes of iij. d. or a groate, which muſt be applied in the moſt eminent place of the Apoſtume, as aforeſaid, and ouer that another plaiſter, which doeth rypen, and bring to ſuppuration.

The Apoſtume beeing opened, wee muſt vſe a digeſtiue of oyle of Roſes, and yelkes of egges, three whole dayes together, for this medicine doth aſſwage the paine, and bringeth that which is vndigeſted to matter: theſe things beeing performed, wee proceede to thoſe medicines that doe deterge and cleanſe, which may be prepared after this manner.

℞.

℞. *Syrupi rosati, vel mellis rosa. colat.* ℥ij. *tere rebinthin.* ℥iij. Let thē be a little boyled togither, and then adde *farin. hordy.* ℥j. ß. *Croci modicum, et vitellum vnum oui:* for that is very profitable, if the patient shall feele paine, and if the yelk of the egge be takē out, you make the medicin to be incarnatiue, by adding *thuris,* ℥j. ß. *Myrrh. et Aloes, an.* ℥ij. *sanguinis draconis.* ℥j.

To cease paine.

The fourth scope of the cure of *Phlegmon* is, in remooving of the Symptoms, which amongst the rest, the chiefest is dolour and paine: for which purpose, we may applie the whites of egges, or one whole egge, being wroght together with oyle of roses, or we may vse this following medicine. *Quartus scopus.* Pain

℞. *Mice panis triticei, aqua calenti macerati, & expressi. lib.* j. *vitellos ij. Lactis Caprini,* ℥iij. Mixe them, and make a cataplasme. *Anodina.*

Or,

℞. *Malue, M.* j. *farin. hordy.* ℥j. Let it be boyled, and after the boyling, mixe them with oyle of roses, and applie it in the forme of a Cataplasme.

Mallows & Barley meal

Or,

Or,

℞. *Florum Camomeli, Meliloti, et Anethi. an. p.* j ß. *farin. seminis lini. et fœnugr. an.* ℥ij. Let them be boyled togither, and ioyne therevnto of the *muscilage* of *Althea*, and *fœnugreek*, of eyther ℥ ß, oyle of Camomel and dyl, as much as shall suffise, and make a cataplasme.

Or,

℞. *Rad. Alth.* ℥ij. *Maluae, violarum, an. M.* ß. *Camomel. ros. rub. an. p.* ß. let them be boyled & wroght together, then adde therevnto of fresh butter ℥ij. oyle of roses or violets, iij. ℥. and so make a Cataplasme.

But oftentimes the paine will not cease with these things, nor the heate will not be diminished, but we are constrained to flie to this Narcoticke following: ℞. *Fol. Hyoscya.* Let them bee wrapped in browne paper, and rosted vnder the hote embers, then let it bee brused, adding therevnto *adeps suilla*, & a little saffron, wee may also mixe therewith Colewort leaues, being boyled with barley meale, or we may vse *Vnguentum Rosarum*, or *Vnguentum Pupollionis*. And in the

Narcotic.

see 3 leaves on →

the Winter ſeaſon, for the want of leaues of *Henbane*, we may vſe the ſeed thereof, or elſe the ſeedes of *Poppy*, with milke, and barly meale boyled together.

But if it happen that the tumor by the immoderate vſe of repelling medicins or diſcuſſiues ſhall degenerate into a ſcirhos hardnes, wee may then take the roote of the wilde cucumer, or the *Briony* roote, or *aſſarum*, & being boyled, we may adde thervnto figges, with ſome gooſe-greaſe, or capos greaſe, & ſo make a cataplaſme.

hard tumor

Or elſe,

℞. *Rad. Alth. quartum* j. *volubilis, M.* j. *farin. hordij, lini, fœnugrec. an.* ℥ſj. *Olei anethi vel Chammemel. quantum ſufficit.*

Or,

℞. *Rad. Lilij, & Alth. an.* ℥j. ß. *rad. brioni. Emplacyclam. cucum. agreſt. an.* ℥ij. Let them bee boyled in white wine, & then bruſed, and then adde therevnto the dung of pygeons and of goats, *an.* ℥j ß. *Ammoniaci.* diſſolued in the vineger of *Squills bdellium*, and *opopanax*, diſſolued in *oleo ſeſamino. an.* ℥j. *Ladani* and *Storax liquida, an.* ℥j. ſhippe-pitch, as much as ſhall ſuffiſe, and make an emplaſter, which doeth both molli-

ſtrum e- molliens.

ſie and diſcuſſe.

Finally, if there ſhalbe danger of *Gangrene*, and the part ſhall growe putride, by reaſon of the loſſe of naturall heate, wee muſt then forthwith ſcarifie the place, and waſh it with ſalt water, & boyle of *farin. fabarum*, and *Orobi, an.* ℥ij. with ſome *Oximel*, or vſe in the place thereof, the laſt Cataplaſme ſaue one.

Of the Furuncul.

CHAP. II.

The common Byle.

IN the Cure of the *Furuncull*, wee muſt beware wee vſe no medicines that are repellent, becauſe the humour that is the cauſe of this Tumor, is thicke and groſſe. But according to *Galen*, we may applye to the felon, wheate which hath beene chewed in the mouth, the ſtomack beeing faſting, or wee may applie *Emplaſtrum Diachylon*, beeing diſſolued with gooſe-greaſe, or capons-greaſe: or there may bee vſed, *Emplaſtrum Macedonicum*, ſet downe by *Ætius*, which I haue oftentimes prooued to be good in this affect,

affect, for it eaſoth paine, it doth diſcuſſe and ingender *Put*, and it is framed after this manner.

℞. *Picis nauals*, ℥j. *adipis ſuelli expurgati*. ℥v. *adipis Taurini & Æſypi. an.* ℥ij. *Reſin. pini.* ℥v. Let all be melted together, & then let there bee added *Ceræ*, ℥iij. but if the paine ſhall require, or the mater ſhall not haſte to ſuppuration, wee may vſe a Cataplaſme, framed, ex *Rad. Lilij*, ℥iiij. *fol. Malue et violarum, an.* M.j. All theſe being boyled and beaten together, we muſt adde vnto them *Farin. tritici et hordij, an.* ℥j. *pinguedinis ſuill.* ℥iij. *butiri recentis*, ℥ij. *vitellos ouorum*, N. ij. *Emplaſtrum Macedonicum*

Theſe things beeing done, and the Apoſtume opened, wee may frame this cleanſer following.

℞. *Sarcocol.* ℥iij. *Corticis thuris.* ℥j. *cum melle Roſarum. Col.* Or elſe, *ex terebinthin. mel. Roſa. ſucco Apij, cum farina hordij, et oui vitello.* *Mundificat.*

Avenemous Pustul, burning the place, first, rayſing a bliſter, afterwards a crust, proceeding frō burnt bloud

Of the Anthrax and Carbuncle.

CHAP. IIII.

THe Method of curing the Carbuncle, doth conſiſt in fiue *intentions. The firſt, in the preſcribing a fit and conuenient diet, the ſecond, in turning away of the matter flowing and purging of the body: the third, in the confirmation and ſtrengthening of the heart: the fourth, in applying of *topical* medecins: the fift, in remouing and taking away the ſymptoms.

*5. Intētions to cure the Carbuncle.

Intentio prima.

The firſt intention, is performed from the beginning, with a thin diet, cold and moyſt, and withall, ſuch as will reſiſt venom and putrifaction: beſides the vſe of ſuch things as are ſharpe and very profitable, as Prunes in the firſt moneth, Sorrel in broths, Pomgranats, lymons, and Oringes, and the iuyce of greene grapes, or veriuce in ſauce.

Intentio ſecunda.

The ſecond intention doth containe auerſion, and purgation of the matter. Auerſion is accōpliſhed, by the opening of a veine excluſiuely, euen vntil the patient fainte. But where the veine ſhall be opened,

opened, the place affected ſhall declare: for according to the counſell of *Galen*, the veine that is oppoſite is to bee opened. Neuertheleſſe, wee muſt obſerue, that before bloud-letting, if the body be not looſe, and that the patient doe not goe freely to the ſtoole, wee muſt iniect a gentle Clyſter, ſuch an one as is deſcribed in the chapter of *Phlegmon*. But if the patient ſhall be weake, or ſome other matter ſhall hinder bloodletting, we may apply to the part that is oppoſite, cupping-glaſſes, with the binding, rubbing, and fomenting of the extreame parts.

Of the order of Purging.

The Patient being let bloud, two daies after, wee may adminiſter this purging Medicine: for the patient beeing weake, wee may not giue any ſtrong purgation: for thereby there may be, as I haue often prooued, an immoderate agitation, and ſtirring vp of humours, which hath wrought much hurt, and brought the patient vnto great danger.

Therefore you ſhall prepare your me-

dicine, *ex Rhabarbaro.* ℈. iiij. *Cinamomi. gran.* v. *Sennæ orientalis,* ʒß. *in aqu. Endiu.* ʒiij. *infusis et ex pressis, et ex syrup. ros. solut.* ʒj. ß. *vel capito. semi. Citri acetos. et Melonum, an.* ʒij. *Tamarind. electi.* ʒvj. *Prunorum parie* v. *trium florum cordialium, an. p.* j. *eaque coquito, & in* ʒ. iiij. *Colatur. Catholiconis, et Triphere persicæ. an.* ʒiij. *& Rhabarb. in aqua Endiuiæ infusi,* ʒj. ß. *Dissoluto ac Syrupi Ros. solut.* ʒj. *misceto.*

A purge.

But if the patient will not take a potion, you may giue him *Pilulas Communes,* (although indeed, I would not giue those pilles often, because of the Feuer, for they doe heate and drye more then ordinarie.)

But in the whole course of the Cure, all the care must be that the patient may goe freely to the stoole, and when neede shall require: for that purpose, there may be administred a gentle Clyster.

Tertio Intentio.

The third Intention, is in strengthening of the heart, for which purpose, we must bee very carefull, because the matter is venemous and maligne, which may bee performed by twoo meanes, partly by *Epithemes*, and partly by potions,

ons. Wee vſe to applye our *Epithems* preſently after Blood-letting, and wee giue our cordiall potions, after purgation, or vomiting.

Epithems are framed of the waters, *Verbenæ, Meliſſe, Scabioſ. Buglоſſe, violarum, Roſarum, acetoſæ, Plantaginis, Lactuc. Nymphææ*, and with the beſt Aromaticall wine and Roſe Vineger: alſo with cordial pouders, as the *ſpecies* of *Diamargariton frigid. De gemmis Bezoraico, de bolo, Cornu Ceruino, Corallo, Camphura, Croco*, and *Floribus Cardiacis*: Which muſt bee beaten together, and brought into Pouder: according to this Example. *Epithem.*

℞. *Aquarum Scabioſ. Acetoſ. Roſarum, Nymphææ, vel ſuccorum depuratorum, ſing. quart.* j. *trochiſ. de Caphura.* ℥j. *Coralli rub.* ℥iij. *Cornu cerui vſti,* ℈j. *Croci.* ℈ß. *aceti tantillum.*

And if the Patient be rich, you may adde *Diamargarit. frigid. vel alterius,* ℥j. ß. *Vini Aromatitis aliquantulum*: which muſt in like māner be applyed to the region of the heart, both night and day. *Epithem. cordial.*

You may frame Cordiall potions, of thoſe waters & iuyces, and of white wine, prouided alwayes, that wee haue conſideration of the time; as in the Summer ſeaſon, we may preſcribe waters of a colder facultie. But in the Winter ſeaſon, the contrary: wee may adde to the waters, *Syrups* of *Lymons*, *De acetoſitate Citri*, *de Bugloſſa*, *Capillorum Veneris*, *acetoſa ſimplicis*, *theriacam veterem*, *Mithridate*, *Confectio Alcermes*, and *de Hyacintho*, *Puluerē elect. de gemmis*, *Diamargarit. frigid. bezeraicum*, *de bolo*, *de terra ſigillata*, *vnicornu*. Of euery one of which, the order of mingling is, that in iiij.ʒ. of waters or iuyces, you mixe ʒi.ß. of Syrup. and ℥.ij. *vel* ʒij. ß. of pouders, according to this forme following.

Note.

Potio cordialis.

℞. *Aquarum acetoſ. roſarum, ſcabioſ. ſing.* ʒj. *Syrupi de limonibus.* ʒj. ß. *pulueris electi Beſeraici*, ℈ ij. *pul. elect. de bolo.* ʒß. *Diamargarit. frigid.* ℈. j. *Fiat potio.*

Or,

℞. *Theriacæ*, or *Confectionis alchermis*, or *de hyacintho ſing.* ʒß. *boli armeni, terr. ſigillato. raſuræ eburis, ſing.* ℈j. or ſo much of the pouder, *De bolo, Diamargarit. frigid.*

All 4 leaves or 7 de

de gemmis, & beseraici, Syrupi de acetositate citri, & de limonibus singul. ℥j. water of *Scabios* in the winter time, but if in the Summer, of Sorrell ℥iij. or iiij. Mixe them, and make a potion.

Caustick, & other topical medicines, to be applyed against the Carbunckle.

CHAP. IIII.

THe fourth Intention, doth consist in the applicatiō of outward medicins. therfore presently in the beginning we must apply to the *Pustul*, either an actuall Cautier, or this Caustick medicine following, which of all others is the best. *Intentio quarta.*

Take an earthen vessell, and pearse the bottome therof full of small holes, then cast thereinto *Calcem viuam, vitriolam, salniter* and *Alum*: beeing all brought into Pouder, then instill therevpon by degrees strong Lie (such as of *Tarter*) beeing verie hote, which must be repeated three or foure times. Afterwards, take the liquor beeing so strayned, and boyle it vntill it be thick, and in the forme of a Gypseus stone, and then you haue a Caustick *A Caustick stone.*

sticke stone, which within two or three houres at the farthest will burne like vnto fire. And this stone was wont to bee called the Infernall or diuells stone. Or take that Lye whereof they make Sope, boyle it in an earthen vessell, vntil such time as it hath the thicknesse of honie, then adde thervnto some sublimate, and boyle it againe, vntill it doe growe into the forme of a stone, and then kepe it in a violl of glasse close stopped, vntill you vse it.

Another Cansticke.

Afterwatds, scarifie the circumference of the Tumor somewhat deepe, and wash the place with vineger & salt water, somewhat hote: then applie this following Cataplasme of *Galen.*

℞. *Farinam Lentium, panem syncomiston, & Arnogloss. in aqua, vel oximelite, coquito:* and applie it in the forme of a Cataplasme.

A Cataplasme, *ex malo punico acido dulci, vel ex duobus, altero acido, altero dulci,* being sufficiently boyled in vineger, is the best meanes in all maligne inflamations, and pustuls, to dull the sharpnesse of the humour, and that haue I prooued by experience,

perience, although that moſt part of Phiſitions doe improoue the ſame. But the ſame muſt bee renued euerie fourth houre.

Galen doeth applie to the Puſtul, of the *Paſtils Andronij*, *Muſæ*, *Polyidæ*, and laying all ouer the circumference *Emplaſtrum de Ainogloſſa*. Or,

This Emplaſter following is knowne to be very good.

℞. *Succorum Symphyti maioris ſcabioſæ, Pedis Columb. ſing.* ℥. ij. *Farinæ hordij.* ℥. iij. and applie it.

But where the matter hath now flowē, and ſhoulde returne to the principall parts, we muſt annoynt the whole circumference of the Tumor, with *vnguentū ex bolo armeno, Terra ſigillata, ſantalij, olei Roſacco. vel Myrt. et Aceto*: Some there are that doe adde the iuyce of Plantine, and Nightſhade.

Or they vſe this forme following.

℞. *Boli armeni.* ℥iiij. *terræ ſigillat.* ℥ij. *Cornu Cerui vſti. & raſura Eboris. ſing.* ℥ij. *Caphura.* ℥iij. *Cera, Albumina duorum ouorum.* And ſo make an *Vnguent*, which may bee kept a long time.

I haue

I haue the same alwayes readie prepared. But in the state when the Tumor shall growe to suppuration, wee vse this medicine following, to breake the Apostume.

℞. *Rutæ M.* j. *fermenti.* ℥. j. *ficus siccas*, iiij. *pip.* ʒj. *salis.* ʒj. ß. make a Cataplasme, which must be applyed euening & morning: for that doth separate within two dayes, the good flesh from the bad.

Eruptuari

Or this following.

℞. *Passul. Caricarum, nucum rancidarum, vel assatorum, & farin. hordij, sing.* ℥ij. Let all bee boyled in red wine, and then beatē together in a morter, adding three ounces of *pingueda suilla*, and three yolks of egges, but if as yet the Apostume bee not brokē, we may mixe a rosted onion, leuen, or sauin. Or,

℞. *Theriac.* ʒj. *auxung. suill.* ʒß. *succi scabios. vel symphyti modicam*: or applie *symphitum* with salt, & the yolke of an egge.

And to the intent that the *eschar* may fall away, wee may vse butter, beeing washed, or else, ℞. *Althe. Malu. violarum, sing. M.* ß. *farin. tritici et hordij, sing.* ℥iij. Let all be beaten together, & adde there-

vnto

← see 4 leaves back

vnto of butter an. *adeps ſuilla*: of eyther ℥ij. two yolkes of egges, and make a cataplaſme: for that doth ſooner ſeparate the eſchar then the butter.

When the eſchar is remoued, we muſt clenſe the vlcer, with *Syr. de roſis ſiccis*, or with hunny of roſes, turpentine, and barley meale, or with the iuyce of ſmallage, or elſe with *Mundificatiuum ex apio*.

Of the ſymptoms of the Carbunckle.

The fifth Intention, is to cure the ſymptoms, which are thirſtines, blackenes of the toung, head-ache, and watchfulnes, for to this affect, a vehement Feuer is alwayes a companion. *Intentio quinta.*

For thirſtines, we may vſe this remedy. *Againſt thirſt.*

℞. *Rad. Bugloſſ. ſaccharo condita.* ℥j. ß. *Conſerua. aceroſ. et flor. Nymph. an.* ℥vj. *pulueris elect. Diamargarit. frig.* ℥j. *Corall rub. & ſem. Citri. ſing.* ℥j. *ſacchar. Roſ. tabulat.* as may ſuffiſe, make a *Conditum*.

Or wee may vſe Syrup of Limons, or the ſyrup of the iuyce of Citrons, ſyrup of violets and ſorrell, with barley water.

But when the toung doth waxe blacke, *Blacknes of the toung.*

℞.

℞. *Seminis Pſyllij* ℥ij. *Sem. Cydon.* ℥j. ß. *Gummi tragac.* ℈iiij. *Sacchar. candi. in aquæroſa. diſſoluti.* ℥j. ß. Make little pellets, like vnto *Lupins*, of which, let the patient holde alwayes one in his mouth.

Or,

℞. *Mucca. ſem. Pſyllij et Cydon. in aqua Roſ. extracta, ſing.* ℥iij. *Sacchar. candi.* ℥i. ß. and make it in the forme aforeſaid, which muſt be contained alwaies in the mouth.

Headach. Watchfulneſſe.

But when the Patient is troubled with headache, and watchfulneſſe, wee may take oyle of Roſes ℥iiij. womans milke, ℥j. with a little roſe vineger, and applie it to the fore-head and temples.

But if the Carbunckle be not ouer maligne, which may bee perceiued by the Symptoms, which are not ouer violent: after the opening of a veine (if that ſhall ſeem needfull) we may take three dragms of ſower leuen, foure fatte figges, with a litte ſalte mixed togither, and applie it.

Medicins to ripen a Carbunckle.

There are ſome that take an onyon, beeing made hollow, and fill it with treackle, and ſo doe roſt it vnder the hote embers, and ſo wrought togither doe applie it.

Some

Some others there are that take two yolkes of egges, with one dragme and a halfe of Soote, and halfe a dragme of bay ſalte, all mixed together, and ſo in like manner doe applye it.

Of the Gangrene, and mortification, called Sphacelus.

CHAP. V.

FOr the moſt part looke what Cure is obſerued in the *Carbunckle*, the ſame may bee obſerued in the Cure of the *Gangrene*: For looke what Symptoms the one bringeth, the ſame are to bee perceiued in the other.

Gangrena, is a mortification, comming by exceeding inflamatiõ of any part, but as yet not confirmed. Sphacelus called Syderatio, is a full depriuatiõ of ſenſe, and an abſolute mortification.

Firſt therefore, the ſcope of curing doth conſiſt in preſcribing of a conueninient diet, which muſt bee thinne, cooling, and ſuch as may reſiſt putrifaction. But to thoſe that are weake, may bee allowed ſmall wines, & ſuch as are diluted, fleſh that doth yeeld good nouriſhment, and broaths made of them may bee permitted, and in the broaths, may be boyled Sorrell, and Lectiſe, with Borrage

or Bugloſſe, as in all other hote affects.

As for example,

℞. *Seminis Lactuc. et papaueris albi. an* 3j. ß. 4. *ſeminum frig. maiorum contuſorum an.* 3. iij. *pulueris Diamargarit. frigid.* 3j. ß. Let it bee put into a peece of red ſarſnet, the quantitie of ij. dragmes and a halfe, knit vp together in a peece, and let them boyle in the end of the decocting of the broath, and ſo preſſe the iuyce forth.

Alſo the vſe of ſharpe things are very profitable, as in the cure of the Carbuncle is deſcribed.

Scopus ſecundus. The ſecond ſcope doeth conſiſt in turning away of the matter, which doeth conſiſt partly in blood-letting, and partly by purging medicines, and if it bee requiſite that a veine muſt bee opened, there muſt be adminiſtred before, ſome mollifying cliſter, ſuch an one as we haue declared in the cure of *Phlegmon*. But if ſo bee that ſome thing may forbid that a veyne may not bee opened, wee muſt then flie to revulſions, as wee haue beforeſaide.

Preparatio et purgatio humorum. But if there bee a veine opened, then the ſecond or third day afterwards, wee giue

all 3 leaues or 7

giue a *Bolus*, *ex caſſia*, ℥vj. and *Catholicon*. ℥ß. and ſugar, as much as ſhall ſuffiſe. Or elſe it may bee diſſolued in Bugloſſe water, in the forme of a potion. Afterwards let the bodie be prepared to bee purged with this medicine.

℞ *Rad. et fol. Lapathi acuti et Bugloſſ. fol. Borrag. Cichorij, endiuiæ, ſcariolæ, ſonchi Adianti, lupuli, ſcabioſæ, ſing. M.* j. 4. *Seminũ frig. maiorum contuſor. ſem. portulacæ, Endiuiæ. acetoſ. ſing.* ℥ij. *Sem. aniſ. et fœniculi, ſing.* ℥j. *polypodij. quere.* ℥j. *thymi et epithym. ſing.* ℥j. ß. *Senn. orientalis*, ℥j. *trium florum Com. ſing. pug.* j. *Fiat decoctio in Colat. lib.* j. *Diſſolue ſacchar. ſolut.* ℥iij. *ſucci pomorum. dulc.* ℥iiij. *pul. ſant. moſcatel. et pulueris Dimargarit. frigid. ſing.* ℥j. ß. *fiat Apozem. clarific. et Aromatizat. pro* v. *doſibus.* *Preparatio.*

Then frame your Purgation, *ex Rhabarb.* ℈iiij. *Cinamomi. gr.* v. *infuſis in* ℥iiij. *ſeri lactis caprini adde. Manne granat.* ℥x. *ſyrup. Roſ. ſolutiuarum.* ℥ij. Or if you had rather haue it to bee more laxatiue, you may adde a dragme, or halfe a dragme of *Electuar. de ſucco Roſarum.* *Purgatio.*

To strengthen the Heart.

The third scope doth consist in strengthening of the heart, for where the bloud doeth waxe ouer hote, many venemous vapors are carryed to the heart: euen as in the Carbunckle. Therefore wee must flie to Epithems and to cordial potions, such as were described in the former Chapter, and sometimes wee must giue treackle, or wee may vse daily this *Opiat* following.

Cordial. ℞. *Conserua Rad. Bugloss. conserv. Rosa. sing.* ℥j. *conser. flor. Cichorij* ℥vj. *Pulueris Diamargarit. frigid. [illegible] seraici,* ℥j. *pulu. elect. de Bol[illegible] de gemmis,* ℈j. *Syrup. de aceto[illegible] de pomis redolentibus, quantus [illegible]* Let it bee made in the forme of an opiat, of the which, let the Patient take after purging, the quantitie of a beane, euery day in the morning. Or,

Cordial Lozengis. ℞. *Fragm. Lapidum pretioserum, sing* ℈j. *Rhabarbari* ℈ß. *Coral. rub.* ℈ij. *Rasura Eboris* ℈j. *Bol. armeni prep.* ℥j. *Rad. tormentil. Maris sing.* ℥ß. *Conserv. acetos. et florum Nymph. sing.* ℥j.ß. *Sacchari dissolut. in*

aquis Ros. & Acetos. quantum sufficit. Fiat electu. in tabellis, of the weight of 3iij. euerie Lozege, & vse it as is laid of the opiat.

Topical Medicines to the Gangrene.

The fourth Scope, doeth teache what outward Medicines are to bee applyed to the place affected. And therefore if we see a florid and liuely colour of a member, changed into a liuid and blacke, wee may vse these Medicines.

℞. *Boli armeni, terr. sigillat. sing.* 3j. *aceti. q. s.* Mixe them, and applie it round about the sound places of the Gangrene. *Defensatiue.*

And if you will you may adde the iuyces of Solanum, plantane, sempervivum, and such like, with oyle of Roses, as is declared in the Carbunckle, or we may vse our oyntment there prescribed.

But the place affected with the *Gangrene* is to be scarified deeply, according to the greatnes of the disease, & afterwards, if it shalbe requisit, thé may be applied *bloud-suckers*, & the place must be washed twise or thrise euery day, with *salt water*, or *lixiuiū*, or with hot vineger, or with lie, wherin is boyled a great quantitie of *Lupins*.

A Cataplasme is to be applyed, being framed of equall parts, of the meale of Lupins, orobi and beanes, with syrup of viniger, or oximel, and if you will, you may adde the iuyce of worme-wood or smallage.

Vnguentũ Egiptiacum.

Now when the furie and heate of the euill shall be remitted, wee must vse *vnguent. Egiptiacũ*, which is framed *cum aerug. rasur. Aluminis, Melle fing.* ℥ij. *Aceti* ℥v. and if you adde a little salte, it shall be the more forcible.

But if the putrifaction of the part, and the mischefe shall not cease by the means beforesaide, but shall yet remaine in as bad case as before, wee must vse deeper scarifications or sections, to which must bee applied your *trochiy. polyde.* or *Musæ*, or *Androny*, or *Asphodel*, or else some *Cautier*, or *Caustick* medicine, discribed in the Chapter of the Carbunckle: or there may bee applied sublimate vpon the place affected, so that wee defende all the part rounde about, with *vnguentum de Bolo.*

The next thing that wee looke vnto is, that wee cause the eschar to fall of, which was made with the Caustick medicine, and

and that may bee performed with freſh butter applied to the place, or a digeſtiue of oile of roſes, and the yolke of an egge, or take iij. *vitellos ouorũ, et farin. hordy.* ʒiij. *mellis diſpumati*, as much as ſhall ſuffice, which muſt be applied at the beginning: but afterwards we increaſe the quantitie of the honie, and adde thereunto of *Myrrhe*, ten dragmes.

Finally, if the part ſhall fall to be ſphacelated, and to bee abſolutely mortified, it muſt be preſently cut off, leſt that the ſound part be thereby alſo infected, and this muſt be done with great ſpeede, although it bee dangerous, for oftentimes it hapneth, that euen in the worke it ſelfe, by reaſon of the loſſe of much blood and weakeneſſe of the ſpirits, the Patient dieth.

But here alſo, as (*Cornelius Celſus* ſaith) *nihil intereſt an ſatis tutũ præſidiũ ſit, quod eſt vnicũ.* Therefore the body being purged according to the humors offending, we muſt conſider the ſtregth of the ſick, and the ſtate of his bodie, and whether he haue courage and be willing to indure the Cure or no: for a wiſe Chirurgian that

is, *Rationall* and Learned, will neuer vndertake that matter, vnlesse it bee by the great intreaty, and earnest sute, as well of the familiers and friendes of the Patient, as of himselfe: and that it is rather against his will, then otherwise, that he doth vndertake that matter.

Wherefore two or three houres before the Chyrurgian doeth proceede to the worke, hee may giue vnto the sicke patient, a scruple, or a scruple and an halfe of this *Opiat* following, with iij. ℥. of the water of Lettice, or of the water of *Nymph.* with ℥ß. of the Syrup of Poppie, to stupifie the sences: the which *Opiat*, I haue not found onely good for that purpose, but also for all outward paines, & watchfulnes, and not onely to be taken inwardly, but also to be applyed outwardly, in Gowtes, and Ioynt aches. But when it is giuen inwardly for those paines, it must bee taken in a lesser dose, as xv. graines shall bee sufficient, beeing giuen with the waters beforesaide. But when it is outwardly applyed, the quantitie can doe no great harme. And it may bee applyed either

Let young beginners take heede they be not too busie with these dormitiues.

by

by it ſelfe, or mixed with ſome other things, as Vnguents, Oyles, Waters, and ſuch like.

℞. *Pyrethri, Euphorb. Spic. Nard. an.* ℈j. *Croci optimi.* ʒj. *&* ℈ij. *Lachryme Papaueris*, ʒiij. *&* ℈j. *Seminis Hyoſciami albi*, ʒij. *& duas partes*, ʒj. *Seminis Papaueris albi*, ʒv. *&* ℈ij. *Mellis optimi, non cocti, quantum ſufficit. (Arbitrarer in triplici aut quadruplici pondere adiciendum) Miſceantur & fiat Opiata.* *Opiata ſomnifera.*

This Medicine is not to bee vſed, before it be ſixe moneths olde.

Now when all things needefull are in a readines, to perform the buſines, we muſt place the ſicke partie in fitte order, and thoſe that doe aſſiſt, muſt with their hãds, if it bee poſſible, or with bands ſtrongly comprehend and binde in the Member that is to bee cut off, in the ſound part, which muſt bee three or foure fingers aboue the mortification, which bindng and ſtrong ligature, doeth ſerue as well to ſtupifie and aſtoniſh the ſence, as alſo to reſtraine the great fluxe of bloud. Then muſt the Chirurgian with his knife cut the fleſh between the ſound place and

the corrupted, round and deepe, euen vnto the very bone. Prouided alwayes, that it bee not enterprised or done vpon any Artickle or ioynte. And we must obserue, that it is better that wee should cut away some of the sound part, then that wee should omit or leaue behinde any of the rotten or corrupted, although that *Vigo* doeth seeme to bee of an other opinion.

Nowe when the *Chyrurgian* shall with his knife cutte through to the bone, and that it be plainly perceiued to lie bare in that part, the Chyrurgian must presently & forthwith, corrade and put aside the *Periostiū*, and with all the haste, with a sharpe Sawe (such as your Combmakers are accustomed to vse in their worke) it must bee cut off towardes the sound flesh, which beeing done, lest the bloud and Spirites should immoderately flowe out, and be wasted, wee must applie an actuall *Cautier*.

This worke beeing finished, wee must then administer such things as may nourish and strengthen the patient: and lastlie, procure the falling away of the Eslie,

char, as wee haue declared before: or by vsing the iuyce of *Leekes* with *Honie*, or the iuyce of the roote of the *Flower-deluce* and *Honie*, or the oyntment before declared.

Of Eryſipelas. CHAP. VI.

Eryſipelas hath a foure-folde intention of Curing: the firſt is, in a colde order of Diet, moyſt, and ingroſſing. All things that are fatte, ſweete, ſharp, and hote, muſt be auoyded: becauſe thoſe are very eaſily turned into Choller. The patient muſt in broaths chieflie vſe Lettiſe, cucumers, Purſlan, Sorrel, and ſuch like: *Ptiſans* cleare & pure are very profitable, and ſo is *Cremor hordei*, and the decoction of barley, for his drinke very good to coole the ebulutiõ of the blood. Alſo Ryce, or almond milk is very good to ingroſſe the blood. Exerciſe, watchfulnes, Anger, clamor, and ſuch like affects, with the vſe of Venerie are verie hurtfull.

A ſuperficiall Tumor, called Tumor Cutaneus, proceeding frõ Choller.

Ryce, or Almond milke.

2. Scopus. The second Scope doeth consist in auersion and turning away of the matter. In which wee must diligently consider, whether the affect be small or great: if it be small, and the bodie be not ouer cholerick, the clyster prescribed in the chapter of *Phlegmon*, may suffice: so that wee increase the quantitie of the coolers, and adding *Polypodij Querc.* and *Senn. Orient. sing.* ℥j. with *Mel violarum*, and *Oleum violarum*.

But if the affect be great, wee must diligently consider, whether it be requisite to open a veine, or whether purging Medicines may serue the turne. For according to the opinion of *Galen*, in a true *Erysipelas*, the body abounding with Choller, a Medicine purging Choller, is better then the cutting of a veine; for by bleeding, the blood which is the brydle and cooler of the Choller, is drawne away, and so the Choller is made thereby so much the more inflamed.

But contrariwise, the cutting of a veine doeth profite very much, because that blood contained in the vessels flowing out Choller, doeth also auoyde with the

the bloud, and the whole habite of the bodie is made coole.

But chiefly blood-letting doeth very much profite, when the bodie is not altogether Chollericke, and when the *Phlegmonodes* is *Phlegmonodes*, which I also haue proued to be verie profitable. *Erysipelas phlegmonodes.*

But before the veine be opened, wee must administer some laxatiue Clyster, vnlesse the bellie be loose of it selfe, and as I haue saide, we must increase the dose of those thinges that coole.

Things preparatiue and purging in Erysipelas.

Whether wee open a veine, or otherwise abstaine from the same, yet, it shall be necessarie to giue such a Medicine as hathe propertie to purge Choller.

℞. *Catholici, et tryphera persica, sing.* ʒß. *Rhubarbari in* ʒiiij. *endiu.* or *seri caprini, infusi, atq; expressi,* ʒj. *Cinamom. gran.* iiij. *syrup. ros. solut.* ʒj. *aquarum endiuiæ & bugloss. sing.* ʒij. *Misce, vt fiat potus.* *A potion to purge Choller.*

To prepare Choller, we may prescribe after this manner.

℞. *Rad. & fol. lapathi acuti summitatum*

As-

Asparagi, et lupuli, fumarie endiuie non lote, Cichorij, Scariole, ſonchi, Lenticule, aque borrag. bugloſſ. totius, aceteſ. an M. j. adianti, agrimonie, an. M. ß. iiij. ſeminum frigidorum maiorum, contuſ. ſeminis lactuc. ſem. portulace. an. ℥ij. ſem. papa. albi (if you will haue it to ingroſſe and coole the more,) *tamarind. an ℥j. Senne oriental. ℥x. prunorum par. vj. paſſul. par. xij. trium florum communium, an. p. j. florum Nymph. p. i. ß.* Make a decoctiō to xx. ℥. in the ſtraining diſſolue Sirup of violets, and of roſes, ſolutiue, *an.* ℥ij. *Sacchar. q. ſ. Fiat Apozema:* which muſt be clarified & aromatiſed with *Santalum, Muſcatum,* and *Diamargarit. frigid.* of eyther ℈ij. or ℥j. which muſt bee vſed in three doſes: & the more to purge, there may bee infuſed ℥ij. ß. of *Ruharb.* Or elſe we may make a Iulep, in this manner following.

Iulep. ℞. *Syrupi de ſucco Endiuie, ſyru. Nymph. ſing.* ℥ij. ß. *aquarum Cichorij et bugloſſ. ſing.* ℥iiij. *ſantal, moſcat.* ℥j. And make a Iulep, which muſt bee clarified and aromatized for three doſes.

Or,

Iulep. ℞. *Syru. acceteſ. ſimpl. ſyr. Capill. Veneris, et de bugloſſa. ſing.* ℥ij. *aquarum acet. ſ. lupuli, gra-*

graminis sing. ʒiiij. *Diamarg. frigid.* ℈. iiij. Make a Iulep, let it bee clarified and aromatized for iij. doſes.

In all preparations of choller, we muſt vſe things that coole and ingroſſe, and that may dull the *acrimoni* of the ſame, and reſiſt putrifaction, which may be either with Herbs, Apozems, Waters, or Syrups.

After the choler beeing thus prepared, wee preſcribe the former purgation, or this following.

℞. *Tamarind. elect.* ʒvj. *prunorum et Iniubarum, ſing. pur.* v. *paſſularũ mundat.* ʒß. *hordei. p.* ß. *Seminis melorum. contuſ. et lactuce. ſing.* ʒiij. *trium florum Communiũ, ſing. p.* j. *florum Nymph. p.* j. ß. *Fiat decoctio in Colat.* ʒiiij. *Diſſolue Caſſi.* ʒß. *Catholici* ʒiij. *Rhabarb. in ſero lactis capr. vel aqua endiuie infuſi, et expreſſi* ℈. iiij. *Cinamom. gran.* v. *ſyrup. viol. vel roſ. ſolutiuarum.* ʒj. Wee may alſo adde *Myrobalans, Citrin,* confricated with oyle of ſweet Almonds, to the quantitie of ʒj.ß. and make a potion.

℞. *Conſerū. Cichorij, Roſarum, violarum vel Acetoſ. et Nymph. et Bugloſſ. ſing.* ʒj.ß.

Pul-

Bolus. *Pulueris Electi. triasant. Rhabarb. et seminibus duplicatis, & Diatragagant. frigid. sing. ℈. ß. Sacchar. solidi, modicum:* and make a *Bolus*, which must bee giuen the day after the taking of the Purge.

Or,

Lozenges. ℞. *Electur. Diamargarit. frigid. vel Diatragagant. frigid. vel triasant. vel Diarhod. Abbat. tabellas duas,* & let them be giuen the day after the taking of the Purgatiõ.

Of the outward application in the Eryſipelas.

The third Scope is, in preſcribing of outward remedies. Therefore, from the beginning in this diſeaſe, things that are cooling and moyſtning, are very profitable, but aſtringets & drying things haue here no place, vnles it be in the ſtate, and declination. Therefore in the beginning, we applie with great profit *Semperviuum, purſlan, lectiz, lenticuli, paluſtris*, pennywort, called *vmbilicus veneris, cucurbita, pſillium, glauciũ, craſſula, ſolanum*: Of which, thou maiſt take the iuyces, or the waters diſtilled, you may mixe alſo a little *Opium*, or the

the iuice of *poppy*, or *hẽbane*, or *mãdragora*, or *cicuta*, eſpecially in ſommer, alſo cold water, & *Oxicrauũ*, is allowed of by *Galen*, & *Auicen*. For all things that haue a cold propertie is allowed of, eſpecially in the ſommer. We may alſo adde to the iuices, barly meale, or the meale of lentils, & a little vineger, & ſo make a cataplaſme, or of the *vnguent* of roſes, *meſue*. ℥j. being waſhed in roſewater, & the whites of egges, and ſo apply it to the place affected. For the ſame is an excellẽt remedy to hinder exulcerations & bliſterings in the *Eryſipelas*: with that vnguent may be mingled fitly, the *muſcilage* of the ſeedes of *Pſyllium*, and quinces, mixing therewith ſome iuice that haue a cooling propertie.

When *Eryſipelas* doth poſſeſſe the face, wee vſe to doe this; We take the waters or iuyces of plantane, of roſes, of lettice, and of ſemperviuum, of each parts alike, and mix them with ſo much vineger, and ſo wette linnen clothes in that mixture, and applie them to the place affected, and ſo doe it oftentimes, leaſt with the heate they ſhould growe drie, and this muſt bee done with many enterchanges.

And

And if the Inflamation bee more vehement then may easily thereby be remitted, to one pound of water or iuices may bee added v. graines of Opium, and vj. graines of Saffron, or in steede of the opium, an ounce of the iuyce of henbane.

When the head is affected with *Erysipelas*, the vnguent of Roses with oyle of violets is profitable: also for that purpose may bee vsed *Ceratum album Galeni*, framed of foure parts of oyle, one of waxe, and a little vineger, which must be well wrought with the hands, powring it into as much of cold water as it may take; or in the place therof, this Liniment following may bee vsed.

Liniment. ℞. *Olei Rosat.* ℥iij. *olei Nymph.* ℥ij. *sant. citrini. et rub. sing.* ℥ij. *trochis. de Camph.* ℥j. *succi solani et aceti, an.* ℥j. Mixe them, or take 4. ℥. of Rosewater, the whites of three egges, and an ounce and halfe of vineger, and mixe them. From cooling things, we must proceede to discussiues, before the part do looke blue, and those discussiues must bee of the lighter sort, such as is Barley meale, and the meale of lentils, of althea, mallos, oile of roses, &c.

℞.

℞. *Virgæ Pastoris. M.* ij. *Arnoglos. M.* j. Let these be boyled with the water of the Smiths forge, and being beaten in a morter, wee must adde of the meale of lentils, and a little oyle of Roses, and so make a Cataplasme. Or,

℞. *Litharg. auri*, ℥j. *Cerus. lotæ* ℥vj. *Succ. Plantaginis & lactis mulieris. sing.* ℥ß. *Olei Ros. omphacini*, ℥iij. *Ceræ alb* as much as shall suffice to make an oyntment. Wee may also vse *vnguentũ Nutritum*, framed of Litharge, oyle of Roses, viniger, iuyce of Plantane, and Nightshade.

When the paine is very sharpe and intollerable, wee may mixe therewith the roote or the leaues of Henbane, roasted vnder the embers, and mixed with vnguentum populeon. Or,

℞. *Seminis hyoscyam.* ℥j. *semin. Papav. alb.* ℥ij. mixed, *cum vnguent. popul.* or *vnguentum album Camphoratum*, or *vnguentum popul.* with the iuyce of henbane, or sempervivum, or virga pastoris. *Vnguent ℞.*

When the colour of the part doth wax wan, and of a leddy colour, seeming to be extinct, by the too much vse of things that coole, the place must bee scarified

and washed with Sea water, and mixe the same with the Cataplasme.

When there doe arise in the *Erysipelas* excoriations, and blysters, it shalbe profitable to vse this Liniment prescribed by *Vigo*.

Liniment. ℞. *Olei violarum et Rosar. sing.* ʒij. *vnguent. Rosacei.* ʒj. ß. *litharg. Auri et Argent. sing.* ʒß. *Tutiæ,* ʒij. *Ceruss.* ʒvj. *Caphor.* ʒj. *succorum sempervivi et plantag. sing.* ʒß. *Fiat forma vnguenti nutriti, quod etiam confert vlceri virulento.*

If *Erysipelas* doe degenerate into vlcers, then wee vse these things.

℞. *Succi summitatum rubi, et solani. sing.* ʒj. *Olei Rosar.* ʒiij. *aceti parum, Ceruss. et litargiri. sing.* ʒß. and make a Liniment.

Or,

℞. *Trochisc. albor. um Rasis.* ʒj. ß. *Plumbi vsti & loti,* ʒj. *Caphor.* (if there be great inflamation) ʒß. *Olei Rosar.* ʒiij. *Cera. q. s. fiat linamentum.* If *Erysipelas* turne into hardnes, this remedy is excellent.

℞. *Olei viol. & Ros. pingued. gallini et butiri, sing.* ʒij. *axungiæ Caprin. et vitulin. sing.* ʒj. ß. *Medull. cruris vituli.* ʒj. *Mucaginis Althæ. Malv. et Psyllij sing.* ʒvj. Boyle it to the

the consumption of the muscelage, and then adde litharge of golde, ℥ iij. white waxe, as much as shall be sufficient to make a soft *Cerote*.

The last scope is, to correct the Symptoms and Accidents, for in *Erysipelas* there groweth a feuer, and from the feuer headache, watchfulnes, and thirst, which must be considered and looked vnto.

For Head-ache.

Headache.

℞. *Coriandri preparati.* ℥ iij. *seminis Papaueris albi, et cortic. eiusdem. seminis Lactu. sing.* ℈ iiij. *granorum tinctorũ* ℈ j. *florum viol. Nymph. et Rosar. rub. sing. p.* ß. *omnium santal. sing.* ℥ j. Let all be beaten and bruised with a peece of red sarsnet, make a frontal, which being vapored with Rosewater and vineger, applie it to the fore-head and temples. Or,

℞. Womans milke, ℥ iij. vineger. ℥ ij. oyle of Roses, ℥ iiij. two whites of egges, mixe them, and with clothes wet therein, applie them to the temples and fore-head. Or,

We may vse alone *Oxyrrhodinũ*, or cold

oile instilled into the eares, & the palmes of the hands, and soles of the feete, may bee annointed with *unguent. populeon.*

Against Thirst.

Thirst. R. *Conserua violarum*, ℥ij. *Conserv. rad. Bugloss.* ℥j. *Conserv. florum Nymph. Conser. flor. Cichorij. sing.* ℥ß. *pulueris Diatragagāt. frigid.* ℥j. ß. *pul. Diamargarit. frigid.* ʒiiij. *Sacchar. ros. tabul. q. s. fiat conditum Aure coopertum*, which must bee vsed with barley water, whiles the thirst doeth last, or we may dissolue in barley water Syrup of Roses, or of violets, or Syrup of viniger simple, or of the Syrup of the iuyce of the *Citron*, or wee may vse those things before prescribed in the Chapter of the Carbunckle.

Against the hote Distemperature of the Lyuer.

In this affecte, for the most part, the Liuer groweth into an hote Distemperature, heaping much Choller, and increasing the affect, which may bee remedied

died with these things.

℞. *Cerati santal.* ℥iiij. *Oleorum Nymph. & de semine Cucurbit. succo Endiu. ablutor. sing.* ℥j. ß. *Spic. Nardi.* ℈j. *trochis. de spodio.* ℥j. *semin. Endiu. & portulacæ, sing.* ℈ii. *Aceti aliquantulum.* Let them be mixed, and therewith annoynt the region of the Lyuer, at the entrance into bed.

Or,

℞. *Vnguenti albi Galeni.* ℥iiij. *Spic. Nard.* ℥j. *omnium santalorum sing.* ℥j. *Rosar. rub. florum violar. et Nymph. sing.* ℈jj. Make an vnguent, and annoynt the region of the Lyuer.

Or,

℞. *Rosarum rubear. florum violarum, & Nymph. sing. p.* ß. *Coral. rub. Santal. alb. et rub. sing.* ℈iiij. *Seminis Lactuc. et Endiuiæ, sing.* ℥j. *Spodij.* ℥ß.

Let all bee brought into a pouder, which must bee framed in a bagge, to the forme of the Moone increasing, and vapored with Rose-water and vineger, and then applyed to the region of the Lyuer.

Of Herpes exedens.

CHAP. VII.

Called also Esthiomenos, a kinde of vlceratiō, eroding and gnawing the flesh to the bone.

THe first precept to Cure this affect, doth consist in a due order of Diet, which must be as that in *Erysipelas*. The second doth consist in turning back of the matter antecedent, which must be done, as well by revulsion, as by often purgings: for which purpose of revulsion, there must be frication of the parts opposite, binding strongly, and bathing the extreame parts.

Neuertheleſſe we must not vse blouddletting, except there doe appeare signes of plenitude and fulnes, because the matter of this affect doeth differ verie much from the nature of good blood. For revulsion, also purgations are required.

To Prepare and Purge ad dusted Humors.

First, wee giue a *Bolus* made of *Cassia*, ℥j. *Rhubarb.* ℈ ij. *Cinamom. gran.* iij. with as much Suger as shall suffice. Or it may be giuen in *sero Caprino*, or in Eudiue water,

ter, beeing therein diſſolued. Next,

℞. *Summitatum Aſparagi, Lupuli, Fumaria, Bugloſſ. totius, Borraginis, Endiuiæ, Cicherij, Scariol. Hepatic. Agrimoni. Capillarũ communiũ, ſing. M.* j. *4. ſem. frigid. maio. purgans. contuſor. ſing.* ℥ij. *Tamarind. paſſul. mundat. glycyrrhizæ contuſ. ſing.* ℥j. ß. *polypod. querc. recen. Senn. oriental. ſing.* ℥vj. *Thymi, Epithym. ſing.* ℥ij. *Cicerum rub. p.* j. ß. *Flo. viola. bugloſſ. Nymph. geniſtæ. ſing. p.* j. Apozema

Fiat decoctio, cape de colatura, lib. ij. *in quibus diſſolue ſyrup. capilli Ven. et de Epithymo, ſing.* ℥iij. *Succha.* ℥ iiij. *pulu. Diatragagant. ſing.* ℥ij. *Fiat Apozema clarificatum, et Aromatizatum, pro 6. doſibus.* Or,

℞. *Syrup. Endiu. & de bizantijs, ſing.* ℥ ij. *Syr. capil. Ven.* ℥j. *aqua. graminis bugloſſ. & lupuli, ſing.* ℥. *iiij. pul. ſantal. Moſchat.* ℥j. ß. *Fiat Iulep pro iij. Doſib.* which if you think fit you may repeat, and giue againe afterward. Potio prodans.

℞. *Pulpæ tamarind.* ℥vj. *Senn. orient.* ℥ß. *myrob. citrin. in oleo amigdalarũ dulc. confricat.* ℈. *iiij. thymi et epithymi ſing.* ℥j. *paſſularũ mundat. par.* vi. *florũ cordial. ſing. p.* j. *Fiat decoctio in aqua hordij in colaturæ,* ℥ iiij. *Diſſolu. eathol.* ℥vj. *Diapnun. ſolut.* ℥j. ß. *ſyr. ro. ſol.* ℥i.

Commisceantur, et fiat potus. It will be the stronger, if there bee added of *Rhubarb.* ℥ß. and of *Cinamon. gr.* ij.

And whereas one onely purgation wil not be sufficient, this *Opiat* following wil profite very much, and not onely in this affect, but in others also, proceeding from sharpe and adusted humors.

Opiata purgans.

℞. *Pulpæ Tamarind.* ℥j. *Cassiæ extract. cum aqua violar.* ℥j.ß. *Semne orient.* ℥vj. *vel loco illius Diasen. solut.* ℥ ß. *vel confect. hamech tantundem Electuarij de succo Rosarũ.* ℥iij. *rhabarb. sero Caprino irrorati,* ℥ij. *Cinamomi,* ℈ß. *Sirupi violarum q.s. Fiat Opiata, de qua capiat semel in hebdomade, à* ℥vj. *ad* ℥j. *pro laborantis natura. Demq; eadem fere in hoc affectu et Erysip. Medicamenta laxantia exhibeantur.*

The third precept doeth leade vs to outward applications, which must bee prescribed otherwise, then that in *Erysipelas*: for whereas *Erysipelas* doeth receiue things that coole & moysten, this *Herpes* doeth require things that coole and drye, such as in the beginning of *Phlegmon*, except that in *Herpes* the medicines must bee more stronger. When

therefore the humor doeth flowe vnto the part: theſe thinges are profitable, *Nightſhade*, *Lenticul Paluſtris*, *Sumach*. *vitis capreoli*, the toppes of the bramble, the leaues of the wilde olyue tree, and of the *Withy*, the flowers of the pomegranats, the rindes of the pomgranat, the cuppes of Acornes, & ſuch like, of which, wee may take the iuyces, or diſtilled waters, or wee may boyle thoſe things, and adde thereunto the meale of barley, or of Lentiles, and ſo make a Cataplaſme: theſe things alſo that followe, are verie profitable.

℞. *Malicorij*, ℥iiij. *Rheis, vtriuſq; M.* ij. *Farin. hord.* ℥iij. *Coquantur in vino auſtero, teranturq; et fiat Cathaplaſma.* *Cataplaſme.* Or,

℞. *Arnoglo ſſ. ſummitatum vitis, rubi, Oleaſtri. ſing. M.* j. *balauſt. p.* ij. *Fiat decoctio*: and then take of the ſtraining ℥x. vnto which, adde of barley meale ℥j. the meale of lupins, (to reſolue) ℥ß. oyle of waterlyllies, or of Roſes, ℥j. ß. Boyle them together, and make a pultis, and applie it, to which may bee added, the pouder of the flowers of pomgranats, of greene gaules, and Alumb.

After the humor shall flow, it shall suffice to vse such things as doe drie and discusse without sharpnesse, such as this following, prescribed by *Vigo*.

℞. *Succorum Plantaginis et solani. sing.* ℥i. *succi Radicijs lapathi*, ℥ß. *Balaustiorum. p.i. Ros. rub.* ʒi. ß. *Aluminis*, ʒi. *Aceti.* ℥ii. Boyle all to the consumption of the vineger, and iuyces, and then let them be brused and beaten together in a leaden morter, for the space of an houre, adding therevnto of both litharges, ℥ii. cerus. ℥i. tutiæ. ʒii, or if you will haue it more drying, adde *Scorie ferri preparat.* ʒii. *Floris Æris.* ʒi. or *Calcis lote tantundem.*

℞. *Lane succide vstæ, donec in puluerem redigatur.* ʒij. *cort. pini vsti et loti.* ʒi. ß. *adipis Caprini*, ℥. i *Olei Myrtini.* ℥ iij. *Cera. q. s. Fiat vnguentum.*

Also the Emplaster de *Arnogloss. & de duobus malis punicis*, with which, may be admixed the flowers of Pomgranats and greene gaules.

Also in this affect, the vnguents *Pompholigos*, and *album Rasis*, and of *Plumbi lamina*, which must be macerated a long time in Allum water.

If

If the humor by it's sharpnesse shall cause an vlcer, it shall bee fomented and washed, with this following Decoction.

℞. *Burs. pastoris, Centinodij, plantaginis, solani, sing. M.* i. *Calicũ glandiũ viridium, vel nucum cupressi, sing. paria.* x. *Baccarum & foliorum Myrti. Malicorij & Balanst. sing.* ℥ i. *Acacia & Hypocist.* j. *sing.* ℥vi. *Myrrhe et Thuris. sing.* ℥v.

Make a decoction in Smithes-water, wherwith wash and foment the vlcer, for this fomentation doeth corroborate and strengthen the part, doth cleanse the vlcer, and doth hinder the defluxion of the humour. After the washing and fomenting, you may vse one of the aforesaide oyntments at your pleasure.

But when the humor shall be so exceeding sharpe, that it doeth excite a virulent and phagedenicall vlcer, which will scarcely be remedyed, or yeelde to such gentle Medicines, wee must then haue recourse vnto those that are stronger.

Therefore wee dissolue the *Trochis. of Musa, Andronius*, or of *Polyida*, and when this cannot bee had or come by,

I vse *Arsenicum sublimatum*, beeing well beaten and wrought, and mixed with *vnguentum album* therein, but in the meane time to defende the parte, by applying round about *vnguentum de Bole*, or *Oxycratum*, for otherwise, through the exceeding paine, there might rise a defluxion. Finally, if the *vlceration* should increase, and growe more and more, and so creepe farther, wee must flye vnto the actuall *Cautier*.

Of Herpes Miliaris.

CHAP. VIII.

An Inflamation, wherein ariseth a great abundance of small pustuls, like to graines of Miller, creeping from place to place.

TO Cure this affect, there are also certaine canons or rules to be obserued. First, that there be prescribed a fit Dyet, that may bee contrarie to the generation, as well of Phlegme, as of Choller.

Secondly, that wee prepare and purge the humors: for heere no bloud-letting is to bee allowed.

As concerning the preparation, and pur-

purgation, wee may reſorte to the *Herpes* before ſpoken of, ſo that wee adde to the preparatiues and purges, ſuch things as may both concoct, and purge phlegme, according as phlegme ſhall bee mixed with Choller.

Thoſe things that doe incide, attenuate, clenſe, and open, do prepare phlegme as the opening rootes, *Iris, Enula, Betony, Meliſſa, Hyſſop, Maiorame, Stechados*, and ſuch like. Amongſt Syrups, may be vſed, the Syrups of Mayden-haire, *de Bizantijs, de duabus & quinque radicibus, mel Roſarum, Oximel ſimplex, ſyrupus de Hyſſopo, de Stechade, Oximel Scylliticum*: As for purges may bee vſed, the ſeede of *Cartamus, Polypodium, Agarick, Electua. de Citro ſolut. Diacarthamum, Diaphœnicon*, and *Indum*: which may bee admixed with ſome of thoſe things that are ſet downe before in *Eryſipelas* and *Herpes excedens*. Alſo you ſhal haue Medicines that purge phlegme more abundantly, in the chapter of *Oedema*, which followeth.

Preparers of phlegme

Purgers of phlegme.

The third Canon or rule is, that fitte *topical* Medicines may bee applyed.

Canon. 3.

In the beginning, it ſhall be neceſſary to

to vſe Cataplaſmes *de Arnogloſſa*, with the pouder of the flowers of Pomegranates and greene gaules.

A Cataplaſme *de duobus granatis, Succus rad. Lapathi acuti*, beeing long macerated in vineger, with the pouder aforeſaide, and Allume. For the *Lapathum* doeth mollifie and drie, and the vineger doeth extinguiſh the heate of the Choller. Or,

℞. *Ballarum, Malicorij, balauſt. boli arm. ſing.* ℥j. *aque Roſa. rub.* ℥.iij. *aceti acerrimi*, ℥j. *Miſce.*

To diſcuſſe, I am wont to vſe *Aqua ſublimata*, or *Succo Aſphod.* or *ſucco Smilacis aſpera*, or oyle of Broome, extincted by the burning of it: or *Gummi prunorum*, diſſolued in ſharpe vineger. Some make pouder of the heads of ſalt fiſhes, and being waſhed with wine, doe ſo applye it: Some doe burne greaſie wooll, and reducing it to pouder, doe mixe it with *Aqua pecul. roſ.* Some others doe take *erug. Raſ.* and *Sulphur, ſing.* ℥j. *Aqu. Sarmentorum vitis dum cumburuntur extracta.* as much as may ſuffice to make a Liniment.

To

To Cure the Herpes of the hands, proceeding from the Poxe.

Vniuerſall remedies are to be ſought for in the Chapter for the Cure of the Poxe: But for outward applications, we may vſe theſe things that followe.

As, to frame a Liniment of oyle of Nuts and waxe, adding therevnto, the pouder of *Precipitate*, as much as ſhall ſeeme good. Or,

℞. *Olei Roſ. ſucco. roxylapathi, et citrang. ſing.* ℥ii. *muccag. ſem. lini.* ℥i. *auxũgie ſuille, non ſalſe,* ℥i. ß. *lotharg. nutriti.* ℥ii. *pulueris precipitat.* ℥.ß. Or,

℞. *Olei Roſarum et Chamomeli, ſing.* ℥vj. *ſuccor. Oxylapathi aceto ſ. Enul. campa. ſing.* ℥ iiij. *ſuccorum fumarie, Saponar. Plantagin. ſing.* ℥iij. Let all boile to the conſumption of the iuices, then adde of *ſulphur vinum*, waſhed in Roſewater, ℥ j. *Staphiſagre*, and *Pirethrum ſing.* ℥ß. *Euphorbium*, ℥vj. *maſtich. Franciũcens, & Myntz*, of either, ℥ij. litharge of gold and *ceruſ.* of either, ℥ ij.ß. *Cinabrij*, ℥x. *Mercu. extinct.* in the iuice of limõa, ℥vj. *auxung. veteris. ſalis expertis.* ℥x.

Mixe

Mixe them, and make an oyntment, with the which the parts beeing warme, must bee all ouer annoynted. Or this, that hath beene by mee oftentimes tryed and prooued.

℞. *Succorum Oxylapathi, Sempervivi, Plantagin. linguæ passerinæ, oleastri, et Malvarum sing.* ℥ij. *Aceti acerrimi lib.* j. *Farin. Lolij, prius torrefact, seminis Nasturtij, sing.* ℥iij. Mixe them, and let it rest for some dayes, then take away the vineger that doth swimme at the toppe, and with the rest annoynt the place. Or,

℞. *Vnguenti enulati, cum Mercurio, Vnguenti albi Rasis, succi Limonum. sing.* ℥ß. *Olei tartari.* ℥iij. *Arsenici in pulverem redacti. gran.* iiij. *Caphuræ in aqua Rosar. vel Plantaginis lotæ, gran.* iij. and make an oyntment.

Of Oedema, or Phlegmaticke Tumor.

CHAP. IX.

This Tumor is laxe, soste, white, without paine, or Feuer.

THe Method of Curing of this Tumor, is performed by these scopes.

Scopus. j. First, there must be appointed a drie Dyet, a little hot, and somewhat attenuating,

ting. Therefore, the ayre that is cleare and drie must be choſen, or by ſome perfumes, or other means ſo prepared: pure wine, and that which is cleare, without dregges, ſuch as we call *vinum generoſum*, muſt be giuen, or *hypocriſ.* may be vſed: the bread muſt be well bakte, and ſuch as is made of the fineſt flower, mutton, and byrds of the mountain, and other things, that maketh good nouriſhment muſt be giuen, but rather roaſted then boyled: Broathes, Sallets, and ſuch like, muſt bee ſparingly receiued, and in them there may be boyled, Hyſſop, Sage, and ſuch like. We muſt forbid the vſe of peaſon, beanes, & cheeſe, and all meats made of milke, and alſo all manner of fruites that are not through rype or mellowe, all Fiſh alſo, except they be ſuch as ſcowre themſelues in the ſand, and thoſe muſt be boyled with ſome auſtere wine & ſage, or elſe roaſted. Finally, all things that doe humect & moiſten, and which doth ingender a pituitous and phlegmaticke blood, muſt be auoided, the patient muſt receiue but little meate, and leſſe drinke. No water muſt be permitted for bathing,

but that which proceedeth from Allum, or Sulphur.

The Patiente must not sleepe in the day time, but in the night, and that must not be ouer long: the bodie before meate, and especailly the parts that are opposite to the place affected, must be exercised: the belly must be alwayes kept loose.

Preparation of the humours.

℞. Saepus. The second scope, doth consist as well in preparation, as in purging of the phlegmaticke humor. Things that are hote and drie, and attenuating, and such as doe incide, deterge, and open, doe prepare the humour, and such are; *Radix. Cyperi, Acorus, Galengal, Irreos, Enula, Apij, Petroselini*, the Rootes of *Gramen*, of *Asparagus*, Butchers broome, Fenel-rootes, *Guiacum*, the leaues of Bettonie, Sage, hyssop, melissa, polium, penyriol, Calamint, Origanū, maioram, Sothern-wood, mynts, wormewood, germander, camæpytios, herbæ paralysis, Capillares Communes, Agrimonie, the hote Seedes and Flowers.

℞.

Or,

℞. *Rad. Ireos et Galang. craſſ. ſing.* ℥vj. *Rad. Apij, petroſ. Aſparagi, ſing.* ℥j. *fol. betonic. melliſſ. chamædr. herb. paralyſ. ſing. M.* j. *capill. communium, ſing. M.* ß. *ſem. aniſi, fœniculi, carui, cucumi, ſing.* ℥ij. *ſemi. melonum contuſ.* ℥vj. *paſſular. mundat. par.* 8. *ſem. cartham. contuſ.* ℥ij. *ſenn. orientalis* ℥j ß. *florum geniſt. Ciceru rub. ſtœchad. et bugloſ. ſing. p* j. Make a decoction: and take of the ſtraining, lib. ij, in which diſſolue of honie of Roſes ſtrained, and of ſyrup of wormewood, of eyther, ℥ii. Sugar, as much as ſhall ſuffice. Nutmegs alſo, (if the head be reſpected) or *Aromaticum roſatum*, (if wee reſpect the ſtomach) ℥ij. ß. And ſo make an *Apozeme*, clarified and Aromatized for vi. Doſes. *Apozeme to prepare phlegme.*

℞. *Mel. Roſ. col. Syrup. acetoſ. ſimpl. ſing.* ℥iij. *aquarū meliſſ. ſambuci, bugloſſ. ſing.* ℥iiij. *pulueris Cinamomi, et macis, ſing.* ℈ij. *Fiat Iulep*, which muſt be clarified & aromatized for foure Doſes.

Or if you will, vſe a ſtronger.

℞. *Syrup. de hyſſopo, ſyr. de ſtœchad. Oxymelit. ſcyllitat. ſing.* ℥ij. ß. *aquar. ſaluiæ, betonic. fœniculi, et ſampſuci, ſing.* ℥iiij. *pul. cinamomi.*

& *Aromatiſ. Roſ. ſing.* ℥.j. *Fiat Iulep*, for v. Doſes.

Afterwards may be preſcribed purging Medicines; after this manner.

Potio Purgans pituitam.

℞. *Diaphœnici*, ℥ij. *Indi maioris.* ℥j. ß. *Catholici* ℥ß. *Sacchar. q.ſ. Fiat Rotul.* Or it may be diſſolued in ℥iiij. of Bettonie, or Balme-water, and made a potion.

Or,

℞. *Elect. Diacharthami, et de Citro ſolutiuo, ſingulor.* ℥ß. as aforeſaide. Or,

℞. *Medul. ſeminis carthami contuſ.* ℥iij. *Senn. orient.* ℥ii. *Agarici trochiſ.* ℥j. Make a light Decoction, & in ℥.iiij. of the ſtraining, diſſolue *Elect. diamirbh.* (if the patient be ſtrong) or, *de Citro ſolut.* ℥iij. *Syr. Roſ. ſolut.* (becauſe it purgeth the wheyiſh humor) and make a potion. Or,

Pils to purge Phlegme.

℞. *Maſſæ pil. de Agarico, et aggregat. ſing.* ℈. ij. *Miſce, et cum aqua Betonicæ fiant pil.* vij. Or,

℞. *Maſſ. pil. Coccbiarum et Arthriticarum. ſingul.* ℥ß. Or,

℞. *Maſſ. pil. Imperial. et fœtid. ſing.* ℥ß. *& miſce: et cum aqua Abſynthij fiant pil.* vij.

Vomiting is alſo commended, eſpeci-

ally

ally if the Tumor bee in the inferiour parts, becauſe of revulſion: and withall, if the ſicke be not inclining to conſumption. Vomit may be excited with drinking of common oyle, or *Oxymel*, or with a decoction of *ſemen Atriplicis, Naſturtij, raph. et eruca*, with the ſimple Syrup of vineger, or *Oxymel*.

The third ſcope, doeth conſiſt in Medicines, that doth confirme and ſtrengthen the ſtomacke, as well by things receiued inwardly, as applyed outwardly, ſuch as are *Opiats, Lozenges*, and *vnguents*. *3. Scopus.*

Things corroborating and ſtrengthening the Stomacke.

℞. *Coriandri conditi*, ℥ iij. *Aniſi et fœniculi ſing.* ℥j. *Pulueris Diacydon. ſine Aromatibus*, ℥ij. *Cinamomi electi.* ℈ iiij. *pulueris Aromati. Roſati.* ℥.ij. *Fiat puluis.* Of which the patient muſt take a ſpoonefull, after euery Dinner and Supper, and abſtaine from drinke afterwards. If we adde Suger, wee ſhall make the pouder the more pleaſanter, but the leſſe effectuall: by this meanes we ſhall warme the ſtomack, *A Peptick or digeſtiue pouder.*

disperse the windynesse, and close the vpper mouth of the Stomach.

An Opiat to comfort the stomach.

℞. *Conserua florum Stœchados, et Roresmarini, sing.* ℥i. *corticis Citri, Saccharo condit.* ℥ß. *Myrobal. Embelet. Sacchar. conditar.* ʒiij. *puluer. electi. de Cinamo.* ℈.ij. with the Syrup of the conseruation of the Citron make an *Opiat*. Of which, let the patient take the quantity of a nutmeg, halfe an houre before dinner and supper, or let him vse the confection of *Aromaticũ rosatum*. Or twise in a weeke, let him take a dragme of olde *treackle*, v. houres before his meals. Or,

Cordial Lozenges.

℞. *Confect. aromas. ros.* ʒi. *pulue. diagalangiæ.* ℈j, *pulu. coral. & santal. citrin.* ℈ß. *cortic. citri condit. cõseru. rosar. veter. sing.* ʒj. *sacch. in aquis menth. et absynthij dissoluti. q. s. Fiat electuariũ in formã tabellarũ põderi.* ʒij. Let him take one euery day in the morning.

Outward applications to strengthen the Stomach.

Vnguent. stomachale.

℞. *Oleor. lentisci, et mastichis, ac ros. sing.* ℥j ß. *nucis muscat. caryophil. sing.* ʒj. *cort. citri sicci,* ℈.ij. *vtriusq; corall. sing.* ʒß. *flor. camom.*

et

et anethi, sing ℈iiij. *spic. nard. squinātij, sing* ℈. j. *aceti parum, cera, q. s. Fiat vnguentum pro regione ventriculi.* Or. ℞. *Massa Emplastri pro stomacho,* ℥ij. *Cerati Galeni emendantis vitia stomachi,* ℥j. ß. *terebinthin. modicum. Fiat Emplastrum,* which must be applyed to the region of the stomach. Or,

Emplastrum.

℞. *Coriandri praparati,* ʒiij *florum Rorismarini, et Chamemeli, sing. p. j. fol. balsamit, seu menth. aquatic. et cichorij. sing. M* ß. *Rosar. rub. p. j.* ß. *Cariophil. Galang. crass. macis, sing.* ʒj. ß. *Redigantur in pulverem, qui Xylo (Bombacem vocant) excipiatur:* and so make a bagge, which must be interbasted in the forme of a shielde, and let it be applied to the stomacg.

Sacculus pro stomacho.

Outward Medicines to Cure Oedema.

The fourth Scope is, in the vse of *Topical* remedies, which in the beginning must be such as doe but meanely repell, for the efficient humour that causeth this Tumor, being for the most part grosse, is made so much the more grosser, by those strong repellent medicines:

neither will it eaſily giue place, although it be ſomtimes permixed with the ſerous and wheyiſh matter of the blood, which may ſerue as a vehicle, to drawe it forward. But heere we ſpeake of the true *Oedema*, in which, in the beginning wee vſe Medicines that doe repell, rather to confirme and ſtrengthen the part, then to beate backe, with which Medicines we mix alſo ſuch as haue a diſcuſſiue propertie, as when wee applie *Oxycratum*, of two parts of viniger, and one of water, to the ſtronger bodies, wetting a newe ſponge therein, either prepared with *Aphronitrum*, or with ſome other kinde of ſalte. For vineger doth not onely by it's coldnes repell, but doth alſo incide, and atenuate, and by it's drinetſe reſolue: the ſponge alſo, either new or prepared doth reſolue. Some there are, that doe applie Bole-armonick, Ciprus nuts, and Allum, which ought not to be done without admixing diſcuſſiues, for the cauſe aforeſaide: the like is to be conſidered alſo of other aſtringents. In the beginning alſo and in the increaſe, euen vnto the ſtate, theſe things following doth profit.

Nota.

Take

Take ſtrong lye framed of the aſhes of the Colewort ſtalke, of vine branches, of the branches of the fig-tree, and of Tartar, as much as ſhall ſuffice, to which adde a little vineger, and oyle, in which, moyſten a ſponge, & ſo foment the part lukewarme. The reaſon why it ought to be luke-warme is, becauſe by the colde it will grow more hard, and thicke, and too much heat doth rather attract, and cauſe a greater defluxion, then repell and diſcuſſe, after the *fotus*, or fomentation, it is good to applie a Cataplaſme, framed of Cole-worts, which may be framed, if in the foreſaid lye wee boyle two handfulls of coleworts, or cabbage leaues, and ſo bruſe it, and applie it in the forme of a cataplaſme. Or to the foreſaid lye, may be added ſalt and Allum, and ſo make a *fotus* or fomentation, with a ſponge, bynding the ſponge vpon the ſame part. Or,

℞. *Nucis Cupreſſi, ſquinanthi, farin. hord. et Lupinorum. ſing.* ℥ß. *Blattæ, Bizantiæ, alumminis. ſing.* ℥ii. *ſeminis papaueris cornuti.* ℥iij. *aloes, myrrh. ſing.* ℥j. *Croci,* ℈j. *Succ. braſſicæ et aceti. q.ſ.* And make a Cathaplaſme. cataplaſme

You may if you will, adde *Acaciæ et Hypociſt.*

pocist. sing. ℥ij. *stercoris Columbini et Caprini, sing.* ℥iij.

Or,

Fomētum. ℞. *Cinerum sarmentor vitis, ficus, Brassic. et tamariscī. sing. p.j fol. ebuli, et tamarisc. sing. M.ß. boli armeni,* ℥i. ß. *aquæ in qua ferrum fuerit extinctum, lib.* ij. *Aceti acerrimi.* ℥iij.

Make a decoction to the consumption of the third part and foment the tumor, and with stuphs moystened in the same, bind them on the place, first annoynting the place with this Liniment.

Vnguent. ℞. *Cineris brassicæ,* ℥ij. *axungiæ, suill.* ℥iij. *Fiat vnguentum*; In the place of the ashes of the Colewort, wee may take the ashes of the figge tree, or of the holly tree.

Or else,

Vnguent. ℞. *Boli armeni, acaciæ, sing.* ℥j. *Cyperi,* ℥ß. *Aloes, Myrrh. sing.* ℥v. *Crocī.* ℥ß *succ. brassic.* ℥ij. *Olei Rosarum,* ℥iiij. *Aceti.* ℥i.ß. *Cerę. q.s. Fiat vnguentum.*

But when there is no more defluxion, but that those onely Medecines that doe resolue may serue the turne, we may take of *Sulphur* ℥ i. *Stercoris Columb.* ℥x. *Farin. Fabarum,* ℥ i.ß. *Mellis tantillum, Succ. Brassicæ.* or *decoctionis Asphodeli,* as much

as

as may ſuffice to make a Cataplaſme, to bee applyed, after the aforeſayde Fomentation. Or,

℞. *Succi Ebuli, Sambuci, Oxylapathi, Leniſtici, Fœniculi, ſing.* ℥j. *vnguenti Dialthea.* ℥iij. *Mel.* ℥j. *Olei de Abſynthio vel Irini, vel Camomeli,* ℥ij. *Coquantur ad Succorum conſumptionem.* And make a Liniment. Or,

℞. *Fol. Ebuli, Sambuc. et Abſynthij. ſing. M.* j. *Alumin. Sulph. et Salis, ſing.* ℥ß. Make a decoction, with which foment the place, then bruſe that which remaineth, & adde thervnto *vnguēt. dialthea.* ℥ij. ß. *anxūg. ſuill.* ℥i. ß. hony, an vnce, & make a cataplaſme. *cataplaſme*

℞. *Rad. Cucum. agreſt.* ℥ ij. *Origani vel Braſſicæ. M.* j *Farin. hordij.* ℥j. Let all be boyled & bruſed, and make a cataplaſme. Or elſe, take oxe dung, *ſulphur*, honie, vineger, with the decoction of Coleworts, or *Origanum*, make a Cataplaſme. *cataplaſme*

To remoue paine.

If there be much paine. ℞. *Æſypi,* ℥j. ß. *Paſſi, Olei Chamomeli, vel Anethi, vel de Abſynthio.* ℥j. and make a Liniment,

When

When Oedema proweth to hardneſſe.

When this Tumor waxeth harde, then theſe things following are profitable.

℞. *Auxungi. Bubule,* ℥iiij. *Galban. Bdel. Ammon. in aceto diſſolutorum, ana* ℥j. ß. *Picis* ℥ij. *terebinth.* ℥iij *myrrh.* ℥iii. *corticis thuris* ℥ii. *Olei veteris.* ℥iiij. And make an Vnguent. *Vnguentū.*

Or,

℞. *Muſcilag. Althæ. Lini et Fœnugr. ſing.* ℥iiij. *farin. hordij,* ℥iii. *auxungis gal. et olei de Lilio, ſing.* ℥ij. *Butiri.* ℥j. *Croci.* ℈j. *vitellos* ij. Boyle the *Muſcelage* & the meale with a gentle fire, then afterwards, adde to the reſt. But if you adde *Ammoniacū, Bdellium, Storax* liquid, you ſhall make an oyntment exceeding profitable, for all colde and hard Tumors.

To bring to Suppuration and Matter.

When the Tumor cannot be diſcuſſed, but will turne into *Abſceſſus* and Apoſtumation,

℞.

℞. *Rad. Alth.* ℥iiij. *Rad. Lilior.* ℥ij. *Carocarum, par. v. florum Camomeli, et Melilotis sing. p. i. farin. hordij. et fœnugr. cc. sing.* ℥i.

Let them be boyled and bruſed, and adde thereunto *Pinguedinis gall. butyri recentis, Olei Liliorum et Chamæmeli, sing.* ℥j. And make a Cataplaſme, Or,

℞. *Rad. Alth. et Lilior sing.* ℥iiij. *rad. Bryoniæ et Cucumeris agreſt. sing.* ℥ii. *Olei Lilio. lib.* ß, *Oleo de coſto,* ℥iiij. *vini.* ℥iij.

Boyle all to the conſumption of the wine, and let them bee bruſed, and then adde thereunto of the meale of Linſeede and Fœnugreek. *sing.* ℥ii. *Fermenti* ℥i. ß. *pingued. anſeris, et anatis, sing.* ℥iij. Mixe them, and make a Cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Rad. lilior.* ℥ii. *cepæ* ℥ii. ß. *althe. et malue. sing. M.* j. ß. *camomel. melilor. sing. p. j. farinæ ſemin. lini et fœnugr. cc. sing.* ℥j. Let all be boyled, and then bruſed, and adde too of *axungi. ſuillæ,* ℥iij. & make a Cataplaſme.

For that purpoſe may be applied *Diachylon magnum*, applying vpon the more declining place, pigeons dung, muſtard-ſeede, ſnailes, and *Galbanum*, mixte together. When the Apoſtume is open, to cleanſe the ſame, we may vſe *Mundificatiuum*

A Rupturie.

tiuum de Apio, *unguentum Apostolorum*, laying ouer *Emplastrum diuinum*, and *Diachilon cum gummis*: and afterwards, *Emplast. Diacalceteos.*

When this Tumor is a Symptom of some other disease, as of the dropsie, the Ptysike, *Cachexia*, and such like, it hath then no proper Cure: for it cannot bee Cured, except the cause from whence it springeth, be first remoued.

Neuertheless, an order of Dyet being prescribed, which is cõtrary to phlegme, windinesse, and wateriſh bloud, and withall fit purging medicines, with strengthening and confirming of the stomach, for which purpose, we may applie spõges moystened in *Oxyrrhodino* to the place affected, to which there shall be added some Salt, and such other things as wee haue before remembred. But when paine shall vrge vs, we must vse some *Calastike* oyle, which haue a propertie to relaxe, and mittigate the paine, of which property is your oyle of Chamomel, oile of Dyll, oyle of Lillyes, oyle of Rue, greasie wooll, *Sapa*, which is sodden wine, oyle with vineger, and so applyed.

Of

Of the Flatuous and Windy Tumors.

CHAP. X.

THe first intention to remoue this tumor, is referred to a fit and conuenient order of diet, which must be hot & drie, & such as doe ingender no phlegmatick, grosse, or viscid humours, which for the most part doe cause a flatous and windy matter. Therefore all manner of *pulse*, as beanes, peason, & such like, must be auoyded: also milke, cheese, rapes, turneps, chesnuts, & rawe frutes, and all such things must be obserued, which we haue set downe as concerning the dyet, in the Chapter of the *Oedemas* Tumor.

The 2. intention is, in the preparation and purging of the humors, therfore clisters must be iniected, that haue property to discusse windines: the phlegmatike humors, & such as are grosse & viscid, must be prepared with *Apozems* that do incide, and attenuate, as is set downe in *Oedema*, with which must be mixed such things as do discusse & disperse winde, also the purging medicins must be such as before in *Oedema*, adding therto *discussiues of winde*.

The

The third intention is, to ſtrengthen and corroborate the ſtomach, and that the flatous and windy matter alreadie ingendred, may be reſolued, and to hinder the increaſe of newe, and that phlegme which is the onely matter of windineſſe, may by little and little be remoued.

The Stomach is ſtrengthened, partly by ſuch things as are receiued inwardly, and partly by things applied outwardly, which may be performd by thoſe things which wee haue preſcribed in *Oedema*. Neuertheleſſe, to the pouder which wee haue ſaide muſt be vſed after meate, wee muſt adde too of Caraway-ſeed, & cominſeede, *Condite*, of either, ℥j. or the Doſe of the annniſeed, and fenel-ſeede may be increaſed: or we may vſe thoſe ſeedes alone *condite*. And in the increaſe, we muſt vſe in the place of the oyle of Roſes, and of *Lentiſcini*, the oyles of Narde and Rue.

Looke before in Oedema.

The fourth intention is, to rarifie and make thinne that which is thick: we attenuate the groſſe ſpirit with Medicins that are hote and drie, and alſo tenuating, to the intent the groſſe ſpirit & vapour may be made more thinner, diſcuſſed, and reſolued,

ſolued, with which medicines alſo *anodins* are to bee admixed, chiefly in the beginning: for the flatous and windie matter doth increaſe, and ſo excite and ſtirre vp vehement paine. Theſe things doe diſcuſſe the winde, aniſeede, fenel-ſeedes, Daucus, Carawayſeed, Cominſeede, Seſeleos, ſmallage-ſeed, parſleyſeed, rue, bayberries, and Iuniper-berries. All *Aromatickes*, & for the moſt part, all heating and drying things, oyles of *Irinum*, of bayes, of Rue, of Narde, of *Coſte*, oyle of *Ricinum*, of Spike, of Nuts, of *Euphorbium*, of the *Peppers*. Of all which, with thoſe preſcribed in the Cure of *Oedema*, wee may frame at our pleaſures diuers outward applications.

Outward applications to diſcuſſe and diſperſe winde.

There are ſome that doe applie to this windie Tumor, a decoction of Hyſſop, with oyle of Rue: Others there are, that make a *Lixinium*, with niter and vineger, and ſo moyſtening ſpunges therein, doe foment the Tumor. There are others

that doe boyle *Parietari*, *Centauri*, anis-seedes, and fenel-seedes, the seedes of *Daucus*, Carawayseede, Cominseede, flowers of Chamomel, Dyll, stœchados, of Rosemary, honey, & branne, in water and white wine, and so moystening linnen clothes or stuphes in the decoction, doe foment the place.

Afterwards, they applye some conuenient oyntment. Some doe also conclude the decoction in an Oxe bladder, and applie it. Others vse *Emplastrum de baccis Lauri*, or of mustard-seede, whose description you shall haue in the chapter following. Some there are that take new bread, hote out of the ouen, and dipping it in oyle of *Narde*, of *Rue*, *Coste*, mixed with some discussiue seeds, doe apply it to the Tumor. Some doe annoint the place with oyle of Dyll, and Chamomel: Afterwards fomenting the place with wine of the decoction of pigeons dung, and other discussiues: also these formes following, are commended of Authors.

℞. *Olei Chamomel. anethi amigdal. amar. et Rut. sing.* ℥j. *Vini alb.* ℥ iij. *Seminum anis, funiculi, Dauci, Cucumi, Carui, Ameos,*

meos, et Rutæ, sing. ℥ j. ß.

Let all boyle to the Consumption of the wine, and beeing expressed, adde to the expression as much waxe as shall suffice, and make an vnguent.

Galen taketh *Passi, quart.* j. *Olei Anethini, et saponis mollis, sing.* ℥ ij. also greasie wooll, or spunge dypt therein, and so applie it. Or sharpe Lye, mixed with oyle and sodden wine, or austere wine, and with the same foment the place.

Or else,

℞. *Olei Anethini, Rutacei, Laurin. Cestini, & de spica & mastich. sing.* ℥ j. *fol. Calament. Centauriy, Absynthij sampsuch.* reduced into pouder, *sing.* ℥j. *Seminis fœnicul. Cumini, Rutæ, Lupinorum, et baccarum Lauri* in pouder, of eyther, ℥ij. *Mellis crudi*, as much as shal suffice to make an ointmẽt.

℞. *Milij, lib.* j. ß. *salis, li.* j. *fol. artemes. samphuch. sing. M.* ß. *semin. fœnugre. Cumin. Carui, sing.* ℥j. *flor. Chamomel. Melilot. Stœchados, Rorismarini. sing. p.* j.

Let all these bee put into a Frying panne, and so torrefied ouer the fire, and then put into twoo Bagges, which must be sprinckled with the best Wyne, and

ſo let them bee applyed very warme.

Afterwards,

℞. *Gentiane.* ℥i. *fol. Agrimon. Calamint. et Origani, ſiccorum. ſing.* ℥ß. *Rubiæ tinctor.* ℥iij. *Squinanty, Maſtichis ſing.* ℥j. ß. *Spic. Nardi et Croci ſing.* ℈iiij. *Aqu. vitæ,* ℥i. ß. *Oleorũ Anethi, Nardi, de caſtoreo, ſing.* ℥iij. *Cer. q. ſ.* And make an oyntment.

And when all other thinges doe no good nor profit, I haue prooued this Tumor, beeing flatuous and windie in the knee, and proceeding from the poxe, to haue bene Cured in this order; that is, to take *Propoleos*, which is the Feces and dregges of new waxe from the preſſe. *lib.* j. ß. Although (*Plinie* meaneth another thing then this, by *Propoleos*) crums of the bread *Synconiſti, lib.* ß. *Roſar. rubearũ* ℥j. Let all boyle in white wine, and being bruſed, adde peper, cloues, nutmegs, ginger, of either, ℥ij. Cominſeeds, Aniſeeds, Fenelſeeds, Smallage-ſeedes, and *Ameos*, of eyther, halfe an ounce. Make a Catplaſme, with oyle of Camomel, Dyll, and Rue, of either, ℥ij. Let it be applied hote to the place, the ſuperficies therof being firſt ſcarrified. But if this flatous and windy

windy matter ſhall runne and wander into diuers parts, when it ſhall reſt in one part, the ſame parte ſhall be bound both aboue and below, and the Tumor ſhalbe opened with a burning yron, or elſe with a Raſor or pen-knife, and preſently there ſhall be applyed to the wound an Emplaſter, framed of Aloes, Bolearmonick, oile of Roſes, and vineger.

Of the wateriſh Tumor.

CHAP. XI.

THis affect doth require the ſame order of Diet which we haue ſaid muſt be obſerued in *Oedema*, the ſick muſt vſe fleſh that yeeldeth good nouriſhmēt, and eaſie of digeſture, which muſt be roſted: his bread muſt be leauened and ſalt, twiſe baked, and with which, muſt be admixed the pouder of Dyll, and if it be poſſible, hee muſt abſtaine altogether from drinke; Or hee muſt vſe a ſmall quantity of wine, not diluted, all wateriſh and moyſt things muſt be auoyded, as things moſt hurtfull, ſuch as are fruites,

greene Hearbes, and Fishes, &c.

To prepare the bodie.

Secondly, the bodie must be prepared, and the *meatus* and passages opened with these things following.

℞. *Herbar. Capil. Communium, Pimpinell. Pilosel. Agrimoni. Chamadr. Chamepytios, sing. M.* j. 4. *Semin. frigid. Maior. sing.* ℥ij. *Seminis Apij, petros. Halicacab,* (called *Alcecengi*) *Seminis Asparagi, sing.* ℥ j. *Cicerum rubr. P.* j. *florum Sambuci & Genistæ, sing. p.* j. ß. Make a Decoction, and in one pound and a halfe of the straining, dissolue Syrup of Maydē-haire and Suger, of euery one, ℥ iij. *Aromaticum Rosatum* and *Cinamon*, of eyther, ℥ j. Make an Apozeme, clarified and Aromatized, for v. Doses. Or,

℞. *Syrup* of Mayden-hayre, *Syrup de Bizantijs*, and *de quin*; *Radicibus sing.* ℥ij. ß. *Aquarum Apijs, petros. et Graminis:* of either, ℥iiij. pouder of *Diacalang.* and *Cinamon:* of either, ℈ ij. Make a Iulep clarified and Aromatized for three Doses, and if it seeme good, it may be repeated.

Pur-

Purgation.

℞. *Passularum mundat.* ℥j. *semin. Anisi, Purge.*
Fœnicul. Apij, petrosel. Halicacabi, sing. ℥ij.
Brassicæ Marinæ, M. j. *& partem tertiam Soldanella*
Medull. Seminis Cartami, & Senn. orientat.
sing. ℥vj. *Agarici,* ℥j. *florum Cicerum rubr.*
et Genist. sing. p. j. Make a Decoction, and take of the straining thereof, ℥iiij. in which dissolue of *Diaphœnicõ*, and *Indum maius, sing.* ℥j.ß. Syrup of Roses solutiue, ℥.ß. and make a potion to purge.

Or we may vse *Electuar. diacarthami*, or *de Citro solutiuo*: or Pils *de Hiera, alephangina, de Agarico.* Pil. *de Mezereo, de Cucumer. agrest.* and such like, are too strong to be safely giuen, for they make the Lyuer and Stomach more weake, and thereby doe increase the affect.

To strengthen the Stomach and the Lyuer.

Thirdly, the Nutritiue parts must be strengthened, as the Stomach and the Lyuer. The Stomach is made strong by those meanes prescribed in *Oedema.*

Also olde treackle beeing vsed, and *Mithridate*, and *Aurea Alexandrina*, doeth profite very much. Also it is very good to giue an *Opiat*, wherin may be put conserues of broome-floures, greene ginger, *Diagalanga*, *Aromaticum Rosatum*, *Diarhodon*, and such like. Outwardly may be applyed to the stomach, hot bread newly drawne out of the ouen, & macerated in the best wine, with the pouders of Galengal, Peper, Cloues, Nutmegs, Mastich, seedes of Dyll, Comin, Rue, Camomell being cast vpon it, and so being hote, applie it to the region of the stomach, and so to haue another readie prepared, against the former that was applyed doe waxe colde, and in like manner applie it.

Vnguēt to warme the stomach.

℞. *Baccarum Lauri, seminis Nigellæ Romanæ, et rutæ, sing.* ℥iij. Let them be boyled in wine and oyle, vntill the wine be consumed, adding therevnto a dragme of *Castoreū*. (if the stomach shall appeare ouer colde) let all be wrought together, and therewithall annoynt the stomach morning and euening, a good space after meate.

Wee may also adde *Squinanthum*, *Cardamomum*,

damonum, Spicæ Nardi, peper, cloues, nutmegs, and such like, and so leaue out the *Castoreũ*, because of the foule and loathsome smell. Or,

℞. *Ladani puri, Resinæ Pini, sing.* ℥j. *Ammoniaci, Bdellij, sing.* ℥ij. *Cardam. Squinant. sing.* ℥j. ß. *Spic. Nard. Caryophil. sing* ℈j. *baccarum Lauri. seminis Apij, et leuist. sing.* ℥j. ß. *Florum Camomeli, Rorismar. Rosar. rub. sing. p.* ß. *Olei Irini*, ℥vj. *Ceræ, q.s.* And so make an oyntment for the stomach. Or, *Vnguẽtum stomachale*

℞. *Cerati santalini* ℥ij. *Seminis apij, petros. et Endiuiæ sing.* ℥j. *trochiscor. de Caphura*, ℥ß. *Spic. nard. Squinanthi. sing.* ℥ij. *Olei Nardini et de Absynthio, sing.* ℥iij. Mixe them, and make a Liniment, adding in the vse thereof, a little wine vineger, and so annoynt the region of the Lyuer. *Liniment for the Lyuer.*

Outward applications to consume the water.

Fourthly, *Topical* means must be vsed to the place affected, that may digest and consume the water, *Galen* doth applye a newe sponge, moystened in *Oxycrhodine*, mixing therewith Salt, or a sponge dypt

in a *Lixinium* framed of the aſhes of vine branches, of Coleworts, of the Figge-tree, Holme-tree, of the Oke, and of Tartar, adding thervnto ſalt, or *Aprenitrum*, or *Sulphur*, and ſo foment the place.

Some there are that doe adde to the lye, *Ariſtolochia rotunda*, *Ammoniacum*, and *Bdellium*, and ſo foment the place: but firſt they do annoynt the place with oyle of Dyll, or of Worme-wood, or Rue. Some alſo doe adde Turpentine & waxe, leaſt the *Lixinium* ſhould bee ouer ſharpe and byting. Or:

℞. *Salis nitri.* ℥x. *Piperis, & baccarum Lauri. ſing.* ℥j. *Olei Laurini.* ℥vj. *Cera*, as much as ſhall ſuffice, and make a Liniment: ſome doe adde thervnto the pulpe of raiſins, Or, take the roots of *Irees* and *wilde cucumer*, nuts of the *Cypres* tree, of the bone of a mans legge, of the aſhes of cabage roote, of either, ℥ij. *Chryſocol.* and *Niter*, of either, ℥j. oyle of Dyl, and waxe, as much as ſhal ſuffice, to make an oyntment.

The Emplaſter of Muſtard-ſeede, then the which, there is is none better, or more excellent, both for this watrie Tumor,

mor, as also the windie, the description whereof, is as followeth.

℞. *Seminis Sinapi, Seminis vrticæ, Sulphuris, Aristolochi. Rotund. Spumæ Maris. Bdellij. sing.* ℥j. *Ammoniac. olei veteris, et cera, sing.* ℥ij. and make an Emplaster. *Emplaster of Musterd-seede.*

And for this purpose also, we may vse *Emplastrum Apostolicum Chyrurgicum.*

Of the Phlegmaticke Apostume.

CHAP. XII.

THere are many differences of phlegmaticke Apostumes, which according to *Galen*, are contained vnder three names; that is to say, vnder *Atheroma, Steatoma*, and *Meliceris*. But the *Arabians* doe call some of them *Nodes*, some *Scrophulas*, some *Glandules*, some *Testudines*, *Lupas*, *Natas*, and *Botia*.

All which affects, in the order of curing, haue the same order of Dyet & purging Medicines with *Oedema*; Notwithstanding, the Dyet must be a little thinner, and more drye: For the humours are more grosse, and therefore neede more atte-

attenuation and thinning, ſometimes the opening of a veine doth profit, that is to ſay, when there are manifeſt ſignes of a *Plethora*, and fulneſſe. Alſo an *Apozeme* or *Iulep*, framed of things that doe *incide, tenuat*, cleanſe and open, and ſuch as wee haue preſcribed in *Oedema*, is alſo in this affect very profitable: alſo honie of roſes, *Syrupus Acetoſus ſimpl. Oxyſaccharum, oxymel ſimplex. Syrup. de Bizantijs, de hyſſopo, de duabus & quinq; Radicibus, de Stœchade:* and *Oxymel Squilliticum*, with the waters of *Primula veris*, Bettony, hyſſop, Balme, Fenel, Sage, and ſuch like.

In Purgations, doe profit the ſeedes of *Cartamus, Polypodium, Quercinum, Agaric. Coloquintida, Eſula, Turbith, Euphorbium*, but theſe three latter are too forcible and ouer ſtrong, and therefore they muſt not be vſed but in a ſmall quantitie, and in very ſtrong bodies, & the ſtrength of them muſt alſo be diminiſhed & dull'd by the admixtion of other things for that purpoſe: in that order is *Elleborus albus* a very dangerous thing. Alſo *Diaphœnicon, Indum maius, Elect. diacarthami.* and *de Citro ſolutiue*, alſo pils of *Agarick.*

Elec. parg. Pills.

de

de Benedicta, Cochiæ, Fœnide, Arthriticæ, de Hermodactilis, de Sarcocalla, de Sagapeno, de Opopanace, de Euphorbio, may be vsed. *Pils.*

Of Strumæ, or the Kings Euill.

CHAP. XIII.

THe first Scope to Cure these affects doth consist in a fit order of Dyet, which is drying, and moderatly heating, and such as may attenuate & make thinne the humors in this affect, more then in *Oedema*, the Patiet must vse abstinence & fasting, for fulnes is hurtful, rest & ydlenes euill, & Exercise before meate is best of all: the vse of Sulphurous waters, and Allum waters, is very profitable. A Tumor framed of matter and bloud, vnder & about the glãdules of the neck & throate. *1. Scopæ.*

The second scope is, in the vse of Medicines, that doe incide, attenuate, clense, and ope, as in *Oedema*, & the last chapter hath beene declared. It is also good to giue the root of *Ireos*, & the rinde of the Elder tree decocted in white wine, to the decoction, must be added a little ginger, *2. Scopæ.*

for

Note a drinke for the Kings euill.

for this kinde of drinke doeth incide, tenuate, open, & clense, it doeth also purge by vrin, which in this affect is very profitable. The often vse of Pils *de Hiera simplex*, is very much commended, because it purgeth the Stomach and Intestines frō *phlegme*. But if the whole body is to be purged, we may vse pils of *Agaric, Cochie*, & others, before rehearsed in the last Chapter. If you will purge and send foorth phlegme, those things which are set downe in the ende of the last Chapter may serue the turne: that is to say, Pil. *de Sagapeno, de Opopanace, de Hellebor. & Euphorbio.* The ancient Physitions doe commende a pouder framed of equall parts, of Turbith, Ginger, and Sugar, whose Dose may be vnto ℥ij. But the latter Physitions doe disallowe and improue the same, because we giue no commendable Turbith.

A Pouder to absume and auoyde Phlegme, by little & little.

Pouder.

The third Scope is, in the vse of this pouder following, to remooue the matter

ter antecedent (as we call it) by little and little, which it doth performe by it's manifest qualities and propertie.

℞. *Rad. Aristoloch. rotund. raphani, & Spatul. fœtidæ, sing.* ℥j. *fol. Pimpinell. Pilosel. Rut. muloris, sing.* ℥ij. *Scrophulariæ philipendul. sing.* ℥ß. *Seminis anis.* ʒ ij. *Zinzib.* ℥j. *Turbith optimi, Senn. orientalis sing.* ℥iij. *sacchari albiss.* ℥.iiij. Make a fine pouder.

Of which, let the Patiẽt take euery day in the morning a spoonefull, with white wine, or with the water of *Genista. Guydo* taketh the same pouder, and doth boyle it in white wine, till halfe be consumed, and so in three dayes he giueth a quart of the decoction. *Galen* doth approue the vse of old *trackle*, of *athanasia, Ambrosia*, also the vse of *aurea Alexandrin.* is very auaileable with the other things which are spoken in the Chapter of *Oedema*, to strengthen the stomach. *Note.*

Outward applications for the Kings euill.

The fourth Scope, is performed by such *Topicall* things, that mollifie, incide, attenuate, & digest, of which we will here *Scopus 4.*

set

ſet downe ſome which we know to profit in this affect, and which wee haue prooued by our owne experience. The firſt whereof, is of *Galen*.

℞. *Olei antiqui vel Liliorum, vel Laurini,* ℥xij. *Picis ſicce.* ℥vi: *Ladani.* ℥ilj. *Litharg.* ℥xij. *Galbani.* ℥iij. *Storacis.* ℥ij. Let them be all mixed. Some doe adde *Æruginis raſilis.* ℥ xiij. But becauſe it doth excoriat and excite blyſters, we do not allow of it. The Litharge muſt be boyled with the oyle, vntill it waxe thicke, afterwards, the pitch muſt be added, with the other things, and ſo beeing drawne from the fire, put in the verdigreaſe, (for if it be boyled, it looſeth ſomething of his force and violence) and then make it into the forme of an Emplaſter. I will ſet downe another, which is accounted a great ſecret amongſt Chirurgians.

℞. *Rad. Bryon. Cyclam. Cucum. agreſt. Alth. Lilij cæleſtis. ſing.* ℥ij. Let them be perfectly boyled in good white wine, and then ſtamped, to which adde *Ammoniacum*, diſſolued in vineger, of *Squills, bdellium*, and *opopanax*, diſſolued in *oleo Seſamino*, of euerie one of them ℥j. pigeons dung,

doung, and goates doung, of eyther, ℥j. ß. *Ladanum, storax*, and *Calamint*, of eyther halfe an ounce, Shippe pitche, as much as shall suffice, to make a masse of Emplaster. Or this Plaster that doeth followe is the best, and often approoued to mollifie euery harder Tumor, and to discusse the humor.

℞. *Radic. Ireos*, ℥iij. Let them be perfectly boyled in vineger & common honie, of either ℥ viij. Let them be brused and stamped, and adde vnto them Turpentine, Rosin, and *Dialth.* of euery one, ℥iij. Pouder of Comin-seede and Fœnugreeke, of eyther ℥j. And make it in the forme of a Cataplasme. Or, *Emplaster*

℞. *Stercoris Bubuli, Caprini, Columbini et Anserini*, of eyther ℥ij. *Farin. hordij, Lupinor. & Lolij. sing.* ℥ij. ß. *Farin. Lin. et Fœnugr. sing.* ℥iij. *Ammoniac. Bdellij, & Galban. dissolutorum in aceto, sing.* ℥ß. *Mellis. quart.* j *succ. Ebuli & Caulis. sing.* ℥iij. *auxung. suill. quantum sufficit*: And make it in the forme of an vnguent. *Vnguent.*

Or,

℞. *Cinerum Limacum.* ℥j. *Auxung. suill. quart.* ß. *Fiat vnguentum.*

℞. *Sinapi & sterc. Colúbin. sing.* ℥ij. *Micæ panis alb.* ℥iiij. *mel.* ℥iij. *aceti, lib.* ß. *Coquantur omnia*, to the thicknesse of an Emplaster.

Also *Diachilon magnum* is very good, so is *Diachilon Commune*, with the pouder of *Ireos*, *Emplastrum Guidonis de Limacibus*, boyled in wine, or in *Lixivium*, also the meale of of bitter *Lupins* boyled in *Oxymel*, and so applyed: Oxe dung also boyled in vineger, and applyed. Figges also, and especiallie the wilde ones, being applyed with *Axungia*.

Those that cannot be dissolued and remoued with the foresaid things, must be brought to suppuration, with some of the former medicins, and the Apostume must be opened with a pen-knife, or with some medicin for that purpose, the vlcer must be clensed with *vnguentum de Apio*, or *vnguento Apostolorum*, or with *Egiptiacum*, or with the pouder of *Mercury*, applying vpon *Diachylon*, or *Apostolicum Chyrurgicum*.

Afterwards, wee may vse such things as doe ingender flesh, and afterwards to *Cicatrize*.

Of

Of the Wenne called Ganglion. wrestling of a sinew

CHAP. XLIII.

THe *Ganglion*, *Glandula*, *Nodus*, and *Lupia*, doe in a manner require one and the selfe same Cure. A cõcretion, or knotty matter, growing vpon some sinew or tendon, either in the hand or wrest, instep or ancle,

First therefore, a fit order of Dyet must be prescribed.

Secondly, the humors must be prepared and purged.

Thirdly, the Stomach must be confirmed and made strong, all which may be done, euen as we haue set downe before, in the Chapter of *Oedema*.

Fourthly, wee must vse such *Topicall* meanes as haue a propertie to mollifie, to waste, and to discusse.

℞. *Emplastri Oxycrocei* ℥j. *Muccaginis, alth. lini, et fœnugr. sing.* ℥v. *euphor. Lagap. ammoniac. sing.* ℥iij. *resin.* ℥vj. *ceræ alb.* ℥iij. dissolue the gũs in *vineg.* & make an *Emplast.* *Emplaster*

℞. *Muccag. alth. lini, et fœnugr. sing.* ℥ij. ß. *oleorum Camomel, Liliorũ, et Ireos sing.* ℥iij. *Olei Sambucini.* ℥ij. Let them be boyled to the consumption of the Muscilage,

afterwards mixe the gummes *Ammoniac. Bdellij, Opopanacis et Sagapeni*, dissolued in vineger, of either, ℥j. ß. *axung. anseris & anatis, sing.* ℥j. *axung. suil. veteris, et salis expertis, lib.* ß. *Medul. cruris vituli et Cerui, sing.* ℥x. *Spum. maris*, ℥ß. And make an oyntment.

℞. *Foliorum Sambuci P.* j. *Salis modicũ, Masticentur simul, et in Ganglion fricetur, donec tabescat, ante vsum superioris vnguenti.*

Quick-siluer. When the *Ganglion*, or Node doth waxe softe, presently the Medicine beeing remooued, whiles as yet the place beeing hote, wee must compresse or bruse the Wen vehemently with the thumbe, vntill it be dissolued, then we applie a plate of lead, strongly rubbed with Mercurie, and so let it remaine vpon the place for nyne dayes. I haue often-times Cured Wennes or Nodes, beeing in the wrest, with oftẽ rubbing them with fasting spettle, and vsing no other Medicines.

If the *Ganglion* shall not giue place with Medicines, it must be cut off with the knife, except it be in the hands or feete, or in such a place that may threaten danger, by reason of Nerues, Veines, and Artiers, with

with which ſometimes they are implicated and inwrapped. The former Medicins are profitable to the *Glandula*, or *Nucum Cupreſſi*. 3j. three ſower or wilde figs, (which they call *Caprificos*) mixed with the iuyce of the Elder, and ſo applyed. Or *Ammoniacum* diſſolued in ſharpe vineger, or *Emplaſtrum de Bdellio*: all which, doe alſo help other hard Tumors, *Lupia*, alſo is waſted or diſſolued with the ſame Medicines, or remooued by amputation or Section, as is *Glandula*, euē as not long ſithence wee haue done, neere the Iugular veines, with moſt happie ſucceſſe.

Thoſe *abſceſſus* that are but thinne and ſmall about the roote, are to be ſtrongly tyed with ſome ſilken bande, cloſe by the roote, and euery day it muſt be puld and tyed harder, vntill ſuch time as it hath loſt all it's nouriſhment, and then it will fall away, or elſe it may be ſafely cut. Of which, if it be, we muſt vndergoe the Cure, as in other woundes. The ſilken band wherewith it is bound, before it be applied, muſt lie for certaine houres, and be macerated in *Aqua ſublimata*, and dryed, and ſo may it be done by courſe, three

or foure times: By this meanes did I cure a great Excrescence, or kinde of Warte, hanging in the extremitie of the tongue.

Of Atheroma, Steatoma, and Meliceris.

CHAP. XV.

Atheroma, a Tumor without paine or chãge of colour, contained in the Membram or some fine cote, a clammie humor like a pultis, made of sod den meale.

Steatoma, not much differing, & containeng a humor like Suet, and inclosed in his proper mẽbram.

Meliceris, is contained

Atheroma, Steatoma, and *Meliceris,* are cured by those Medicines aforesaid, or else take the roote of *Cyclamen,* or sowre bread, with olde *Axungia suilla,* and so much of quicke brimstone, and apply it. But if we see the foresaid Medicines doe no good, the Apostume is to be opened in the forme of a *myrtel leafe:* and the section must be made oblique, lest there should be vnderneath, some veine, or artery, or nerue, that may be hurt: vnles it be in the flank or groin, or in some other place, in which the section must be made transuersly, by reason of the reduplication and doubling of the skinne in the motion of those parts, and there is a *Cystis* or bladder, which doeth containe the Mat-

Matter, which is like to a Pultis, or Tallowe, or Honie: This *Cyſtis* or Bladder, muſt be altogether drawne foorth, without any remainder, leaſt that afterwards it doe increaſe and reuiue againe. But the bloud which floweth in taking forth of the *Cyſtis*, muſt be ſtayed, with a ſponge dypt in *Oxycratum*, or with the white of an egge, and aſtringent pouders: Alſo for the moſt part in theſe workes, we muſt vſe *Anodines* and eaſers of payne, as the white of an egge, with Oyle of Roſes. If wee perceiue anie part of the *Cyſtis* to remaine behinde, it muſt be taken away with eroding and coroſiue Medicines, as with *vnguentum Ægiptiacum*, or the pouder of *Mercurie*.

in a ſineuye coate, a thin humor, like honie, a round Tumor, voyde of paine. in ſ Read

Alſo when the Tumor or *Abſceſſus* may not be ſafely cut, by reaſon of the veynes, Articres, or Nerues, wee muſt then vſe ſharpe and *Cauſtick* Medicines: Or wee may take quicke Lyme, and mixe it with Sope, and ſo applye it: or the *Lixiuium de Vigo*, which hee calleth *Capitellum*, or ſome Cauſticke, beforeſayde in the Chapter of the Carbuncle: the *Eſchar* muſt be induced deepe:

The *abscessus* must be cut in the middle, strayte, in *recta linea*, and wee must cut euen to the quick-flesh: in the place of the Section, wee must put in *Arsenicum sublimatum*, or some other *Caustick*: let the quantity and strength of the *Caustick* be according to the greatnes of the disease, and the strength of the patiēt, at the last that the *Eschar* may fall, we may procure it, either with fresh Butter, or *Axungia*.

Of the true Scirrhos Tumor.

CHAP. XVI.

A Tumor very hard, & voyde of paine, ingendred of the naturall melicholike humour.

THe Methode to Cure *Scirrhos*, hath these intentions following.

Intent. 1. The first is referred to a fit order of Dyet. The Dyet must be thinne and small, and as it were attenuating, moyst, and a little warme. Therefore the nourishments must bee such as doe ingender good iuyce, that is to say, laudible blood. Giue him bread made of pure wheate flower, his wine must be giuen him of the small white wine, or clarret, newe layde egges, Chickens, Capons, hennes, partridges,

tridges, young kydde, ſucking veale, lamb, and mutton, may be alowed: in the broaths thereof may be boyled, Spinage, beetes, borrage, and bugloſſe. Hee muſt auoide goats fleſh, beefe, bulls fleſh, hare, porke, & brawne: let him auoid the fleſh of wilks, and the fleſh of the greater Sea fiſhes, alſo hearbs, as coleworts, and cabbage, all pulſe, as beanes and peaſon, and eſpecially Lentils, alſo hee muſt auoyde courſe branny bread, and ſuch as is made of muſty ſeede, red wine, thick and feculent, olde cheeſe, & eſpecially ſalt things and ſharp, as peper, muſtard, garlicke, onyons, and ſower things, things broyled, roſted, fryed, & vehemently dryed, muſt be auoyded: for ſuch things doe burne and drye vp the bloud. Abſtaine alſo from anger, ſorrow, and vehement care, immoderate exerciſes, and watchings: alſo wee muſt take care the bellie be kept alwayes looſe.

The ſecond Intention doeth preſcribe purgation and euacuation of the matter antecedent. Therefore a mollient clyſter muſt be iniected, ſuch a one is ſayde in *Phlegmon*, from which notwithſtan- *Intent. 2.*

ding wee muſt drawe out, or at the leaſtwiſe diminiſh the cooling thinges, or a bole of *Coffia* and *Catholicon* may be giuen, a veine alſo muſt be opened, eſpecially if the whole habite of the bodie ſhall be melancholike.

Notwithſtanding, when the melancholike humor ſhall be very much alienated from the nature of bloud, wee muſt abſtaine from bloud-letting, and muſt giue a purging medicine. And when the melancholike humor ſhall be groſſe & earthie, it ſhall neede of preparation.

To prepare the Melancholike humour.

The melancholike humor muſt be prepared for expulſion with things that doe humect, and moyſten, beeing moderately hote, and ſomewhat tenuating and inciding. As for example,

Preparatiue againſt melancholie.

℞. *Rad. et fol. lapathi acuti, rad. et fol. bugloſſ. borag. fumariæ herbar. capil. con. munũ, cicherij, endiuiæ, roſtri porcini, ſummitatũ lupuli, ſing. M. j. Mirtil. M. ß. 4. ſeminum frigid. minor. ebuli. & ſeminis portulac. ſing. ℥ij. ſeminis aniſi & Punituli, ſing. ℥j. Paſſularum*

rum mundat. ℥vj. *Polipod. querc. recent.* ℥j. *Sennæ,* ℥j. ß. *Thymi & Epithym.* ℥j. *trium florum cordialium, sing. p.* j. *Fiat decoctio in colaturæ. lib.* ij. dissolue of the iuices of *buglos.* and *pomorũ redolent. sing.* ℥iiij. then let it be boyled againe, & reduced to *lib.* j. ß. and with a due quantity of sugar, make an apozeme, clarified & aromatized with ℥j. *puluer. Diamargarit. frigid.* & *Diatrag. frigi.* for iiij. Doses. If there be no obstructiõs in the bowels, we may adde *Myrobalõs Indorum, oleo amigd. dulc. confricatorum.* ℥ß.

℞. *Syr. de fumaria, et de bugl. vel de borag. vel endiu. simpl. vel de cichor. sine rhabarb. vel violar. vel capil. vener. vel scolopẽd. vel oxyfacchari, vel de epythym. sing.* ℥iij, *aquar. lupuli et cichorij, sing.* ℥vj. *pulu. santali, muscat. et cinamom. sing.* ℥j. make a Iulep, clarified & aromatized, for 4. doses. *Iulep.*

To purge Melancholy.

For purgation, these things are profitable, *thyme, epithymum, sennæ orien. polipod. quercin. lapis lazuli, veratrũ nigrum. catholicon, diasena, triphera persica, confect. hamech, Hiera ruffi.* Or, *Purgers of melancholy.*

℞. *Sennæ orien.* ℥ij. *rhabarb. opti.* ℈iiii. *cinamomi*

A gentle purg. for melanch.

momi, gran. v. Let all infuse in ℥iiij. of whey of goates milke, then let it be expressed, and adde to the expression, Syrup of violets, ℥j. and make a potion.

After may be giuen this, that is more stronger, for one purgation is not sufficient.

Stronger.

℞. *Catholic. Tripher. Persica, sing.* ℥iij. *Diasena solut.* ℥ij. *Rhabarb. in aqua End. infusi et expressi.* ℥j. *Cinamom. gran.* iiij. *aquarum Lepuli et Ends. sing.* ℥ij. Mixe them, and make a Potion. Or this, that is more strong.

More strong.

℞. *Confect. Hamech. et Diasen. solut. sing.* ℥ij. ß. *Manna granat.* ℥j. *Medull. Cassiæ* ℥v. *aquar. Cicorij, et fumariæ, sing.* ℥ij. *decoct. Thym. et Epythym: et 4. sem. frigid. maiorū,* ℥iij. *Syrupi violarum,* ℥j.

In this affect, potions are to be preferred before pills, for your pills doe drie too much. The next day after purgation, let him take *Theriac.* ℥ij. fiue houres before meate.

A Cordial Opiat.

℞. *Conser. Radd. Bugloss. et florum Cichorij sing.* ℥i. *Myrob. embelit. Saccharo conditorum.* ℥iij. *Corticis Citri condit. Saccharo* ℥ij. *conserv. violarū* ℥vj. *pulveris latitia Gal.*

℥ij. *Diamargarit. frigid.* ℥iiij. *Diarhod. Abbat.* ℥j. *Confect. Alchermes*, (if the minde be troubled with affects) ℥ij. with the Syrup *de pomis redolentibus. Fiat Opiata.*

Of which, let him take the quantitie of a nut foure times in the weeke, two houres before meate.

Afterwards, let him drinke a little pure wine, diluted with the water of bugloſſe.

Topicall applications against Scyrrhos.

The third Intention to cure this affect, doeth direct vs to outward applications, in which, wee muſt not vſe Repellents: for the humor is cold & groſſe of it ſelfe, which will not giue place to the force of repercuſſiues, but will rather grow more groſſe and thicke: Therefore things that doe mollifie and diſcuſſe, and withall incide, muſt be applyed: with which wee muſt mingle ſuch things as doe ſtrengthen the part: Neuertheleſſe, wee muſt auoid things that do mollifie too much, leaſt the Tumor bee turned into a Cancrous vlcer. Beware alſo of things that doe

doe discusse immoderately, least the grosser substance of the humor do onely remaine, and the thinne be discussed, and so wee make the Tumor incurable.

Things that mollifie harde Tumors.

Mollifying Medicines are *Æsypus*, (that is the greasie or oylie matter of the wooll, betweene the flanckes,) greasie wooll, butter, oyle of Almonds, oyle of Chamomel, of Dyll, oyle of Lylies, capons-grease, goose-grease, *Adeps suillus*, the grease of the Eagle, of the Vulture, of the Foxe, of the Badger, of the Beare, the Lyon, the marrow of a Calfe, of the Hart, and of other liuing Creatures, Muscelages, propolis, Waxe, Mallowes, Althea, the Lilly, branche *Ursin*, fatte Figges.

The stronger are *Ammoniacum*, dissolued in vineger, *Bdellium*, fatte and softe, Storax liquide, Galbanum, to which *propolis* may be likened, tarre, and fat Rosins, and not sharpe, there may be added the seedes of Smallage, of Comin, the roote of the Flower-de-luce, Dyll,

Rue,

Rue, and Broome-flowers.

Compositions to mollifie and resolue Scirrhos.

℞. *Caricas pingues*, 12. Let them be boyled and stampt. *Ammoniaci, Bdellij, Galb. in aceto dissolutorum, sing.* ℥ij. *Styracis liquidæ* ℥j. *Muccag. Alth. sem. Lini & Fœnugrec. sing.* ℥ij. *Æsypi & Butiri recentis sing.* ℥j. *Olei recini vel sesamini, vel de Lilio.* ℥iij. *Cer. q.s.* & make an Emplast. Or, *Emplaster*

℞. *Rad. Lilior. & alth. perfectè elixarũ et contusar. sing. lib.* ß. *adipis lupi, aquilæ, vulturis sing.* ℥iij. *adipis anseris et gall. sing.* ℥ij. *olei sesamini vel sambuc. ceræ et propol. q.s.* Make an Emplaster.

Or this oyntment following, which is most excellent, and by vs approoued,

℞. *Rad. Genist. hyperici, fol. Cupres. et serophul. siccor sing.* ℥v. *litharg. auri,* ℥j. *muccagi seminis lini et fœnugrec. sing.* ℥ij. *olei vulpini, et de lilio sing.* ℥iiij. *ceræ q.s.* And make an oyntment, adding a little vinegee. Or,

℞. *Muccag. rad. alth. medij cort. vlmi, sem. lin. et fœnug. sing.* ℥iiij. *olei canom. aneti. et de lilio sing.* ℥j. *ammoniac. galb. opopa. et sagap. in aceto diss. s.* ℥ß. *terebi.* ℥ij. *cro.* ℥ij. *cer. q.s.* ℥ij. ß. *Emplastes*

and

Emplaster and make an Emplaster: for this purpose is commended *vnguentum de Althea*, to which ought to be added the Gummes before-saide.

Of the pure and simple Scirrhos.

CHAP. XVII.

THis *Scirrhos* Tumor is without paine or sence, and happeneth from other Tumors, not well handled or cured, that is to say, when that which is thinne is resolued, and that which remaineth by congelation doeth waxe hard. In this affect a fit order of Dyet and purging medicines, such as are before prescribed in the Chapter of the true *Scirrhos* must be obserued. But the outward Medicines must chiefly be such as doo mollifie and incide, but moderately discusse and resolue. And although wee haue alreadie declared for the most part in euery chapter what those Medicines are, yet it shall not be amisse to adde somewhat in this present Chapter.

Out-

Outward applications to an exquisite Scirrhos.

Galen, secundo libro ad Glauconem, doeth foment with oyle of *Sauin*, (In which place, we vse *Oleum Irinum*, or *Cetrinum*.) In like manner he doeth applie *ammoniacum* dissolued in vineger, also he willeth a Fume to be made of vineger, vpon a stone called *Pyrites*, and so willeth it to be receiued: wee also in the same manner doe foment the Tumor, we command a a Fume or vapour of vineger to be put vpon a mill-stone, and so to be receiued: then wee applie mollifying Medicines, and discussiues together. *The Market.*

As for example.

℞. *Rad. Cucum. agrest. et Alth. sing.* ℥ij. *fol. Malue, Branc. vrsina, sing. p.* j. *Seminis lini et fenugræc. sing.* ℥ ij. Make a decoction, and foment the place.

Next, boyle *Sauery* in vineger, afterwards powre forth the vineger vpon a myl-stone, or vpon some plate of yron, beeing red hote, and so let the vapour be receiued.

℞. *Stercoris Asinini, lib.* ß. *Gummi. Ammoniaci, in aceto dissoluti.* ℥iiij. *Ladani puri et Mastichis, sing.* ℥iii. *Axung. Anatis & gallin. sing.* ℥ii. *Olei de Mastich. & Ceirini, sing.* ℥ij. ß. As much as shall suffice, and make an Emplaster.

℞. *Rad. Althea arborescentis,* ℥iij. *Fol. Malue silu. M.* ij. *Seminis Lini & Fœniculi, sing.* ℥ij. ß.

Let them be boyled and stamped, afterwards, mixe Goats suet, the marrowe of Calues legges, and Deeres suet, of eyther ℥ iii. and make a Cataplasme.

℞. *Axung. Gall. Anseris, Anatis, sing.* ℥i. ß. *Axung. Taxi, Muli, & Asini, sing.* ℥ij. *Medull. cruris vituli & cerui, vel bouis, sing.* ℥iij. *Æsypi, styracis, Calimit. et Bdellij, sing. quart.* ß. *Muccagin. sem. lini, alth. et fœnugr. sing.* ℥ij. *mastich. et Thuris sing.* ℥ß. *olei amigdal. dulc. et Amurc. Olei de Lilio, sing.* ℥iij. ß. *Cera quantum sufficit:* And make an Emplaster.

Or,

℞. *Ammoniaci, Bdellij, Galba, Opopan. in Aceto dissolut. sing* ℥ij. *Litharg. Auri.* ℥ij. Boyle them in vineger. Afterwards mixe with it *Pyrethri, Sulphur. viui, & seminis Sinapis, sing.* ℥j. *Cera et Olei, quantum sufficit:*

cit: And make an Emplaster.

Or,

℞. *Ammon.* ℥iij. *& Bdellij, in Sapa diſſoluterum, ſing.* ℥iij. *Myrrhæ, Thuris et Olibani. ſing.* ℥j. *pinguedin. Anguil. Gallinæ et Aquilæ, ſing.* ℥ij. *adipis vitul.* ℥j. *Olei antiqui et de Lilio. ſing.* ℥iiij. *Ceræ q. ſ. aquæ vitæ modicum.* And make an oyntment.

Of the Canterous Tumor.

CHAP. XVIII.

TO Cure the Cancer, there is firſt required a fit Dyet, and ſuch as doe intend to colde and moyſture: his meats muſt be ſuch as yeeld good iuyce and nouriſhment, and ſuch muſt be choſen as may be eaſily digeſted, ſuch as wee haue ſet downe in *Scirrhos*, all clay things, and ſharpe, and ſuch as doe ingender aduſt and *Melancholike bloode*, muſt be auoyded, euen as wee haue already declared in *Scirrhos*.

Secondly, the matter antecedent muſt be euacuated, prepared, and purged. Therefore, if there be ſignes of ple-

nitude and fulnesse, or that there be a suppression of the Hemorrhods, or Menstrues, we must cut the liuer veine of the right arme. Notwithstanding, first, if the bellie be bound, we must iniect some mollient Clyster.

Preparation and Purgation of the Humor.

After the humor is prepared, with the Apozem written in the Chapter of *Scirrhos*, to which must be added *Aceto∫. M.* j.ß. *Sem. aceto∫. et ſerici crud. ſing.* ℥j. *corticis Citri et ſeminis eiuſdē, ſing.* ℥vj. *Tamarind.* ℥j. Boyle them in the water of the decoction of greene frogges, to the decoction, mixe of the iuyce of rype pome-granates, the iuyce of Roſes, and of the iuice of ſweete ſmelling apples, of eyther, ℥ij, *Aceti paſſulati, lib.* ß. as much ſugar as ſhal ſuffice to make a Syrup, perfectly decocted to two pounds, & vſe the ſame with whey, fiue or ſixe dayes: Or wee may vſe the Iulep alſo that is deſcribed in *Scirrhos*.

Malum punicum.

℞. *Plantaginis com. ſing. p.* j. *Epithymi* ℥iij.

℥iij. *Senne oriental.* ℥ß. Let them be macerated ten houres in foure ℥. of whey, then make an expreſſion, to which adde ſyrup of violets, ℥j. *Dyaprun. ſimpl.* or ſolutiue, (if the belly be bounde) ℥iſſj. And make a potion. Or,

℞. *Fumaria M.* j. *Senn. oriental. et Epithym. ſing.* ℥iij. *florum Roriſmarini, cum ſemine* (for that doeth increaſe the force of the Medicine purging melancholy,) ℈.ij. Infuſe all in ℥ iiij. of whey, and being expreſſed, diſſolue a dragme of Rhubarbe, being infuſed in bugloſſe water, *Cinamon, gran.* iiij. *Mann. granate.* ℥j. ß. *Caſſie.* ℥vj. And make a potion.

Alſo for that purpoſe, there is commended *Hieraruffi*, in which there is *Elleber*, and *Pilul. Inde*, although in this affect it were better to vſe thinges that moyſten. After Purgation, wee muſt worke the meanes to cauſe the Hœmorrhods and the Menſtrues to flow aboundantly, if they ſhall be ſuppreſſed.

To conſume the humor by little & little.

Thirdly, that which doth remaine of

the matter antecedent, must be remoued, and the Heart and Lyuer must be stregthned with these things that follow.

An electuary to consume Melancholy.

℞. *Pulueris Cancrorũ Fluuiatil. vel Marinorum, præp. q. j. puluer. Ranarũ & Limacum, sing. ℥ij. corticis Citricõdit. ℥ß. rasur. Eboris, ossis de corde Cerui sing. ʒiij. Xylobalsami, ligni Aloes, Santali, Muscat. Coral. rub. limaturæ chalybis, sing. ʒij. semin. acetos. Citri Endiu. sing. ʒi. Ambræ, ʒß. Conseru. Borag. Buglos. et anthos, sing. ℥ij. aquarum Meliss. et Tormentil. sing. ℥ij. ß.* Make an Electuary, of which, let him take euerie houre as much as shall please him.

To strengthen the Heart and the Lyuer.

Cordial.

℞. *Confectionis de Hyacintho ℥j. ß. confect. Alchermes, ʒiij. Conseru. Ros. rub. Conseru. Rad. Bugloss. sing. ℥j. Syrupi de pomis redolentibus:* As much as shall suffice, and make a Confection, of which, let the patient take foure times a weeke, two hours before meate, the quantitie of a nut, after, let him drinke a little pure wine, allayed with Buglosse-water. Or,

℞.

℞. *Fragmentorum Lapidū pretioſorum, ſing.* ℥ij. *pulueris Margaritar.* ℥j. *Coralli vtriuſq; ſing.* ℥ß. *ſem. Endiu. portulac. & Citri, ſing.* ℈iiij. *limaturæ Eboris, Santal. Moſcatel.* ℥j.ß. *Myrobal. Emb elit. Sacchar. condit. ſing.* ℥ij. *Moſchi & Ambræ, ſing. gran.* vj. *Sacchari ſolid*, which muſt be diſſolued in the pure iuyce of ſweete ſmelling apples, as much as ſhal ſuffice: make a confection in Lozenges, which he ſhall vſe euery day. Or let him take euery day one table of *Manus Chriſti*, with pearles.

Outward meanes to remoue and conſume the Cancer.

Fourthly, our endeuor muſt be to applie outward remedies, which muſt diſcuſſe the humor impacted, and confirme the part: to this affect all the kindes of *Cichory* are profitable, Niteſhade, Cetrac, Agrimony, *Hypericum, centū Galli*, which is your wilde *Orminum*, or *Oculus Chriſti*, the iuyce of *Coriander*, *Lentils* boyled in vineger, and from an hydden Faculte, the boyled fleſh of Snayles, Water-crabbes, greene frogs, and mans-dung:

Also these things doe profite, *vnguentum de plumbo*, and Lead it selfe, howsoever it be applyed, all Mettalls, *vnguent. de Pompholiges*, *vnguentum de Cinere flumatilibus*, with *axungia gallin.* and *Tutia*, oyle of frogges is excellent, both to discusse, and also to cease paine, for the greene Frogge is an excellent *Antidote* against this affect. So also there may be an oyle made after this fashion, of green frogges, eyther of the Riuer, or garden: Take an earthen vessel well glased, let the bottom be pierced full of small holes, and then fill the mouthes of the frogges with butter, then let the vessell be close couered, and fast luted, that nothing may exhale, then take an other earthen vessell, within which place the former, then make a fire round about the vessel, which may make it to distill: and so gather the oyle or liquor that doeth distill, and reserue it: If ye will, you may mix therewith the pouder of greene Frogges. And so make a Linament.

Oyle of Frogges.

Compounds.

℞. *Succorum vtriusq; Plantaginis, et solani aut vermicularis, succi symphits mine-*

ris,

vis, sing. ℥ij. ß. *Olei ros. Omphacini* ℥iij. Let it be wrought together in the Sunne, in a leaden morter, vntill such time as it waxe thicke like glewe. Or,

℞. *Boli armeni, terræ sigillat. sing.* ℥j. *Lapidis Calaminaris, & Cerus. lotæ sing.* ℥ß. *Tutiæ prepar. Marcasit. sing.* ℥iij. *pul. Cochlearum & Ranarum virid. in clybano exiccatarum,* ℥iij. *Litharg. auri,* ℥ij. *olei Ros. Omphacini* ℥iij. *olei de Rams* ℥j ß. *Aceti* ℥ij. *albumina ouorum,* ij. as much waxe as shall suffice, let all be beaten, and wrought together a long time in a Leaden morter, and made an oyntment. Or,

℞. *Testarum Cancrorum Fluuiatilium combustarum,* ℥j. *pulueris Ranarum,* ℥iij *Litharg. auri,* ℥j. *Plumbi vsti & loti, tutiæ prepar. sing.* ℥ij. *Cerus. in aqua Rosarum lot.* ℥j. ß. *succorum burs. Pastoris, et Arnoglos. sing.* ℥iij. ß. *Olei rosar. omphacin. vel olei Myrtini,* ℥iiij. Let all be wrought together a long time in a leaden morter, and made a Liniment. This is out of Paulus Ægineta. *Liniment.* Or,

℞. *Litharg. & Cerus. lotorum, Tutiæ preparat. sing.* ℥j. *Plumbi in succo aceto. vel vino albo loti,* ℥ij. *olei Rosar.* ℥vj. *aqu. Rosar.* ℥iij. *Vnguent.*

Aceti ℥i. *Albumina ouorum.* ij, *Ceræ alb.* ℥j. ß. *Caphur.* ℈j. And make an oyntment.

Also sweet Raisons beeing clensed and mixed with the leaues of *Rue*, is much cõmended. But to represse the raging, and to asswage the paine, vse this Medicine.

unguent to ease paine

℞. *Olei Rosarum*, ℥iiij. *Seminis Papaueris albi*, ℥i. *Seminis Hyoscy. epij. sing.* ℥ß. *Gummæ Arabicæ*, and a little waxe, mixe them, and make an Oyntment.

Of the Cure of Tumors in particular.

CHAP. XIX.

Of Hydrocephalon, which is a water in the head of a Childe.

FRom an absolute vniuersal method of curing *tumors* against nature, we must proceed to a particular: For through the diuers nature of the partes affected, oftentimes, the order of Curing is to be changed. But we wil first begin from the head, and so proceed to the other parts.

The

The Tumor in the head of an Infant newly borne, which doth proceede from water concluded betweene the Skull and the flesh, is to be Cured in this order. For if it be vnder the Skull, it is a very harde matter to remoue it.

First therefore, an order of Dyet must be prescribed to the Nurse, that she may liue thinnely and sparingly, vsing such things as are of a drying qualitie, auoyding those things that doe humect and moysten. Shee must drinke verie little, and as wee haue saide before in the waterish Tumor, so shee must liue, and alwayes in the meane time, her bellie must be kept loose.

Also to the head of the Infant, wee must vse such thinges as may procure sweate, to consume the humiditie, and astringents that may strengthen. *Diaphoret*

Therefore, *Calament*, *Origanum*, *Pulegium*, *Saluia*, *Betony*, *Sauin*, *Chamomel*, *Melilot*, *Stoechades*, Flowers of Rosemarie, Dyll, nuts of the Cypresse tree, Roses, Branne: these may be confected in the Lye made of the ashes of vine braunches, and boyled in austere wine, and with

with the ſame Decoction waſhe the head. Surely the ſame *Embrocation* is very familiar with me, and by me vſed, which hath a propertie of drying, and ſtrengthning the head. Afterwardes applie this Liniment following.

Liniment. R. *Pul. Abſynth. Camomel. Melil. ſing.* ℥ij. *Butyri recentis, Olei Chamomel. vel Anethi. ſing.* ℥iiij. *Cerae modicum.* And make a Liniment. Or,

R. *Mellis lib.* ß. *Origani. M.* j. ß. *Salis communis,* ℥ß. Mixe it into the forme of a Cataplaſme, which muſt be applied hote: or Snayles beeing bruſed, ſhelles and all, and applyed to the head: & ſo let it reſt, vntill ſuch time as they fall off of themſelues, for it doth reſolue after a meruailous manner. Or,

R. *Olei Chamomeli, vel Anethini.* ℥iiij. *Sulphuris,* ℥j. Make a Liniment, wherewith twiſe euery day annoynt the head of the childe, & let it be couered ouer with greaſie wooll being warme, the ſame may alſo bee vſed from the beginning.

Thirdly, the head muſt be ſtrengthened & confirmed, leaſt the matter ſhould returne againe, which may be done with Me-

Medicines that haue a drying faculty, and heating, which may be made in the forme of a Pommander.

Take *Castoreum* and Rue, of eyther equall parts, a few graines of Muske, with the iuyce of Marioram, make an Apple, which must be oftentimes holde to the nose of the Childe. For that purpose may be vsed *Cyperus*, *Galengal*, Nutmegs, Cloues, *Beniomem*, and such like. Or annoynt the head of the child with austere wine, and common oyle. Some there are, that doe vse Chyrurgerie, which seemeth to mee not to be safe. But neuertheless, if it must be vsed, the Incision must be made for the quātity of the matter or water. Some there are, that bring their incision from the backer part by a Dyameter to the former part. Some doe make a triangular forme in cutting. Others, the forme of a crosse. But howsoeuer, the matter must be so handled, that the water may auoyde by little and little, and by degrees, least the strength of the Infant should be ouer-throwne. For, together with the water it floweth out: and the spirits are dissolued, in which the

the ſtrength doeth conſiſt.

As for Caulticke Medicines, I cannot approoue of them, becauſe of the vicinitie and neerenesſe of the brayne, and the brayne beeing of it ſelfe ſo tender, neyther do I like thoſe *Caput-purgia*, or *Gargariſmes*, which are wont to be vſurped by Nurſes.

Of Nodes and Glandules in the Head.

CHAP. XX.

NOdes and Glandules in the head are Cured according to the vniuerſall Methode which wee haue before ſet downe, which is, by a thinne Dyet, by Purgers of Phlegme, and outward Medicines, that haue a mollyfying propertie, and that doe incide and reſolue: Or elſe by inciſion, in which wee muſt take heede that none of the *Cyſtis*, or Bladder doe remaine behinde.

Of

Of Testudo, or Talpa, that is, the Tumor like the Tortor, or Mole.

CHAP. XXI.

THis Tumor called *Testudo* or *Talpa*, is sometimes without an vlcer and corruption of the Skull: sometimes with corruption & foulenes of the skull. The order of Curing of either, hath common precepts: a conuenient Dyet, preparation of humours, and purgation.

In the order of Dyet wee must auoyde such things as are vaporous and windie, as in the other affects of the head, other things also must be ordained, according to the nature of the humour affecting.

For when the humors are hote, then wee haue need of things that coole, when they are thinne, then wee must vse such things as do ingrosse and thicken. When they are sharpe, such things as may obtunde & dull their *acrimony* and sharpnes.

On the contrarie, when they are colde, wee must warme them, when they are grosse, wee must attenuate and thinne

thinne them, when they are clammie and viſcide, wee muſt incide and diuide them, as well in the order of Dyet, as in the vſe of Medicines, or of preparing or purging the humors: of all which, thou haſt examples, in diuers Chapters of the former Methode: as for a hote matter, to reſorte to hote Tumors; in a colde matter, to reſorte to the colde Tumors. But this onely is to be added, that the humors which are contained in the head, and eſpecially if they be colde, are better auoyded with Pilles then by anie other Medicines, becauſe that Pills by reaſon of their conſiſtance, remaining longer in the ſtomach, doe drawe from the further and more remote parts. For which purpoſe, in a cold cauſe & Phlegmatike, Pills of *Alephangina*, are very profitable, ſo are Pils *de Hiera*, *Aſſaiaret*, *de Agarico Cochia*, *Arabic. aggregatiua*. But in an hote cauſe, pills de *Rhabarb. de Myrobal. aurea*, *aſſaiaret aggregat. de Fumaria*. For *Topical* and outward applications, they are ſuch as are declared in the chapter of *Struma*; which muſt be ſuch things as doe incide and reſolue, eſpecially when the

the Tumor is without an vlcer or corruption. But if the Tumor cannot be resolued, wee must then flie to such things as bring to suppuration, prescribed in the Chapter of *Oedema*.

Or roaste the rootes of *Althea*, and an Onion vnder the hot Embers, wherewith mixe two yolks of egges, with some *Axungia*, or Butter, stampe them together, and applie it. When the Tumor is come to suppuration, presently it must be opened, least the bone be corrupted, and made fowle. For this *Testitudo*, if it be with foulnesse of the bone, *Guydo* is of the opinion that a *Pallatiue* Cure must then bee vsed. But if the corruption be not great, then the affect is to be cured, as the fracture of the skull, of which wee will speake heereafter: That is, by incision, by cleansing, and mundifying, with *Mel Rosarum*, *Turpentine*, the pouder of *Irers*, *Myrrhe*, and *Francumsence*. The corrupt and rotten flesh must be taken away with *Egiptiacum*, or the pouder of *Mercurie* and other things, as are to be performed in the Cure of vlcers. If the corruption of the bone be great, we must *Cura ficta*

then vſe our opinion, or Prognoſticke, and ſo leaue the patient, vnleſſe wee ſhall vſe a *Palatine* cure. The ſame I ſuppoſe to be done in the corruption of the ſcull, through the poxe, if it be very great, the cure is not to be vndertaken. The Chirurgian muſt take heede that he miſtake not, & thinke the corruption to be ſmall, when otherwiſe it is great, which did once happen vnto mee: for when I did aſſay to drawe forth the corrupted ſcull, which did ſeeme to bee but ſmall, the whole *Os bregma*, (which is called the *Coronal*) ſlipt forth, ſo that a great part of the *Craſſa meninx* (which is the *Dura mater*,) and the motion of the braine did manifeſtly appeare vnto vs: Neuertheles the ſick patient did eſcape, but after the cure of the vlcer, and the induction of the *Cicatrix*, the motion of the braine did ſtill appeare: Neuertheleſſe, I would not wiſh a Chyrurgian to vndertake a Cure with ſuch danger. But if the corruption ſhall be but ſmall, it is to be remooued and taken away with the trepan, the vlcer muſt be cleanſed, the bodie muſt be annoynted, as is vſed to be done in the poxe,

poxe, but a lesser quantitie of quick-siluer is to be vsed, and the patient must liue thinnely, with the decoction of *Guiacum*.

For in that manner this *Talpa*, with corruption of the bone is cured, as that corruption of the bone is, which doeth proceede of the poxe.

Of Ophthalmia.

CHAP. XXII.

THe cheefe and principall precept to Cure a true *Ophthalmia*, is, in the ordinance of a fitte Diet. The Dyet must be thinne and small, and especially in the euening; hee must abstaine from flesh, yelkes of egges, and other things that doe ingender much bloud: he must auoyde things that doe euaporate: and on the contrarie, hee must vse at the latter ende of his meales, such things as may discusse winde, and close vp the mouth of the Stomach, as Coriander, Anisseedes, Quinces, and such like:

An Inflamation or hote Apostum in the coate or membram of the eye, called adnata.

hee muſt flie ſmoke, winde, the Sunne-beames, duſt, Venerie, and chiefly anger. Let him couer his eyes, with blacke or greene ſilke, or blewe.

The ſecond precept doth tende to euacuation of the matter. Therefore a clyſter muſt be iniected of things that be mollient and cooling, with *Caſſia*, *Mel violaceo*, and oyle of violets, as is ſayde in the Chapter of *Phlegmon*, the *Cephalica* of the ſame ſide muſt be opened, and bloud more or leſſe muſt be drawne forth, according to the abundãce of the humors, and by other ſcopes of bloud-letting, the veyne muſt be opened, eyther once or twiſe, onely as need ſhall require, for euacuation or revulſion. Cupping glaſſes muſt be applied to the hinder part of the head, or betweene the ſhoulders, and for revulſion and deriuation, the extreame parts muſt be rubbed, fomented, and bounde. The next or thirde day, if the bloud ſhall appeare *Bilious* and *Cholorick*, without anie preparation going before, thou ſhalt giue a Medicine to purge Choler, framed *ex Decoctione Communi*, with ℥vj. of *Tamarinds*, wherein ſhall be diſſolued

ued *Cassia* ℥ß. *Electu. de succo Rosarum.* ℥ij. and *Syrup. viol.* ℥ij. Or else in this manner, *Rhabarb.* ℈iiij. *Cinamon. gran.* v. *Myrob. citrin. in oleo amigd. dulc. Confit. aurant.* ℥ij. *infunde in* ℥iiij. *aquæ Endiu.* and dissolue *Electi. de succo Rosar.* ℥ij. *Syrupi Rosarum solut.* ℥j.ß. And make a potion.

The day following, giue halfe an ounce of Conserues of roses. If you shall seeme to vse Syrups afterwards, these shalbe the fittest, *Syrup. viol. de succo cucurb. bugloss. endiu. acetosus simplex, rosaceus, myrtinus, cydoniorum,* & if you had rather to ingrosse and thicken the Choler, the *Syrups* of *poppie*, and *de Nymphea*, with the waters of those things, or else resort to the Chapter of *Phlegmon* and *Erysipelas*, as it shall seeme needefull.

The thirtd precept doeth shewe what the outward Medicines are, that wee shall vse in the whole course of the disease.

Presently after bloud-letting, wee must applie to the temples and fore-head, *Emplastrum contra rupturam*, to repell;

Or else, Bole-armonick, galls, *Acacia, Hypocistides, Psidia*, or *Malicori*, the flowers of Pome-granates, *Aloes, Thus*, and

the meales of lentils, and beanes, with the white of an egge, or the muscelage of *Gumme-tragant*, mixed together, which must be applyed to these parts, in the forme of a Cataplasme.

In the beginning, instill into the eye these following *Collyriums*, which doe repell and ease paine.

Collyrium ℞. *Aqua Rosar.* ℥ß. *Albumen ovi*, j. *Lactis mul. modicum*. Work it well together, and instill therof, or adde of Muscelage of the seeds of *Psyllium*, and of Quinces, *Gumme tragant*, and *Arabick*, or dissolue *Collyrium album Rhasis sine opio*, in Rosewater.

Flea-wort.

In the increase, wash the eye with rose water, then betweene whiles, interiect the decoction of Fœnugreeke, and so doe oftentimes one after another. *Collyrium album rhasis*, may be dissolued in Rose-water, and womans milke newly milked, or the Muscelage of Quinces and Fœnugreeke, extracted in Rosewater, and adding the milke, instill it into the eye: in which, if there be exceeding paine, you may adde a little Camphore, also the more to resolue, you may adde some *Tutia* prepared.

℞. *Muccaginis Cydon. in aqua Rosa. per decoctionem extracta* ℥iij. *Lactis mulieris recentis multis* ℥j. *Syrupi Rosar.* ℥ß. In which dissolue *Collyrium album rhasis*, without *Opium*, ℥ij. *Tutiæ* prepared, ℥j.ß. Sugercandi. ℥j. *Myrob. Citrin.* ℈ ij. Let them be wrought together, and strained, and reserue the strayning to your vse, adding therevnto, of Camphure ℈j. If there be exceeding heate in the state, instill into the eye oftentimes womans milke from the dugge. Next,

℞. *Tutiæ preparat.* ℥ij. *Caphur. Lycij sing.* ℈ß. Let thē be dissolued in an equall part of rosewater, and the decoction of Fœnugreeke, and make a *Collyrium*. Or,

℞. *Muccag. Cydon. & Fœnugr. in aqua Rosar. extract. sing.* ℥j.ß. *Syrup. de ij. Radicib. vel Syrup. Rosa.* ℥j. ß. *Trochis. albor. rhasis sine Opio* ℥ij. *Sarcocol. nutrit.* ℥ß. *Sacchar. candi.* ℥j.ß. *Fiat Collyrium.*

In the declination boyle Fœnugreeke, beeing diligentlie washed in barley-water and Rose-water, and with that decoction washe the eye: Afterwardes, egges beeing made harde by boyling, and wrapte in a linnen cloath, beeing as

yet warme, helde vnto the eye. Or,

R. *Sarcocol. nutritæ*, ʒx. *Aloes*, ʒij. *Myrrhæ* ʒj. *Lycij.* ʒj. ß. Make a very fine pouder, which iniect into the eye: Or rather in *Aqua Euphrasiæ* dissolued, and make a *Collyrium.*

At the last, a Bathe is profitable, and a drinke of good wine, to discusse the remainder of the humor.

The fourth precept doth teache how to deale with the *Symptoms.*

As in most vehement paine it is verie profitable, to rost an apple vnder the hot embers, with which shall be mixed, Rose-water and womans milke, a little boyled togither. Also it is profitable to applie crumbs of bread, infused in Rose-water and womans milke. Also Purslan, bruised and applyed: Or the Muscilage of the seede of *Psyllium*, and Quinces, extracted in Rose-water, or the water of Popie, or in the decoction of Popie, and so to be applyed. If as yet the paine be more raging, there may be added the iuyce of *Coriander*, and a little *Cerusse*, with a fewe graines of *Opium.* Afterwards, thou shalt remoue the hurt that happeneth by *Narcotic*

cotic Medicins to the eye, by a *fotus* of the decoction of Chamomel, Melilot, and Fœnugreek, when there appeareth matter in *Cornea tunica*, through the Diuturnitie, & long continuance of *Opthalmia*, it must be clensed with *trochis. de Thure*, or *de Myrrha*.

Opthalmia, proceeding from a colder Bloud.

CHAP. XXIII.

WHen *Opthalmia* proceedeth frō a colde cause, an order of Dyet is to be prescribed, according to the nature of the Humor. Revulsions must be made as well by Bloud-letting, Cupping-glasses, and other meanes: the humor must be prepared with Syrups of Mayden-haire, *Acetos. simplex, de Bizantijs, de duabus & quinq; Radicibus, melle Rosarū, Syrup. de Hyssopo, de Stœchad.* and *Oxymel simpl.* and *Scyllit.* with waters of fennell, of eye-bright, of hyssop, of Betony, and others such like.

Or the Apozeme set downe in *Oedema, ex Radicibus & herbis ijsdem*, to be pre-

pared. But wee muſt purge with Pills *de Agarico, Aſſaceret, Aggreg. Cochijs*, and *Lucis*. As for outward applications, in the beginning wee may applie the foreſayde Cataplaſme to the temples and forehead. But to the eye a Cataplaſme of a roaſted apple, with a little ſaffron may be applyed, or make theſe Collyriums following.

℞. *Aqu. Roſar. et fœniculi, ſing.* ℥j. *Lactis mulieris*, ℥iij. *Syrup. Roſa.* ℥j. ß. *Sacchar. cand. & Trochiſc. alborum rhaſis ſine Opio*, ℥j. Make a *Collyrium*.

Or take Fenel-ſeede bruſed, with a little ſaffron, and macerated in the broth of a Cocke, with crums of bread, and a little Salte, applie it as it were a Cataplaſme.

In the increaſe and ſtate, foment the eye with the decoction of mallowes, linſeede, fœnugreeke, flowers of chamomel and melilot, and applie the dregs in the forme of a Cataplaſme: Or boyle the ſame in the broath of a Chicken, and foment the eye: Or make a decoction of Fœnugreeke alone.

℞. *Aquæ Fœniculi et Euphraſiæ, ſing.* ℥ ij. *Aqu. Roſ.* ℥j. *Tuti. prep.* ℥ij. *Sarcocol. nutrit.*

in

in Lacte mulier. ℈ ij. *Aloes* ʒij. ß. *Sacchar. candi. & Syrup. Ros. sing.* ʒij. Let them be well wrought together, and make a Collyrium.

Finally, the bloud of a Doue is commended, drawne from the wing, and applied hot. In the declination, the former things boyled in wine, to foment the eye. Crums of bread toasted, and macerated in wine, may be applyed. Also *Collyrium nouissimum* is profitable, if wee take away the Rosewater, and adde halfe a dragme of *Roman vitriol* very well washed.

Also these waters following are verie profitable, if they bee distilled into the eye morning and euening.

℞. *Aqua Ros. & vini albi sing.* ℥j. ß. *Aqu. fœniculi* ℥ij. *Succi Limonum.* ℥ß. *Myrobal. Citrin. et Tut. prepar. sing.* ʒß. *Ærug. rasilis. gran.* v. *Caphur. gran.* ij. Boyle it in a vessell of glasse, vnto the thirde part, then let it be strayned, and distill the water into the eye.

The same water doeth also profite against itching and burnings of the eyes.

℞. *Aqu. Rosar. & Fœniculi sing.* ℥j. ß. *vini albi,* ℥ij. *Sarcocol. nutrit. Tutiæ prepar.*

Aloes

Aloes, Myrrh. sing. 3ß. Sacchar. candi. 3j. Æruginis rasilis, gran. v. Boyle it to the third part. And after the strayning, instill a droppe thereof into the eye, morning and euening, for it maketh the sight clearer, and remoueth a newe or fresh spot.

Of the Tumor of the Eares.

CHAP. XXIIII.

THe Tumor of the Eares doeth require a fit order of Dyet, Bloud-letting and other revulsions, with preparation of the humors, and purgation. Regard beeing had of the humor, euen as in *Opthalmia*, eyther hote or colde.

The outward applications are diuers, according to the diuersitie of the times of the Tumor. In the beginning, things that doe repell haue their place: For neither shall the propinquitie or nighnes of the braine hinder, in regard of the nature of the part affected, and the paine, which is most sharpe.

Therefore, in the beginning, when the

the Tumor is hote, let there be vſed a vapour of the Decoction of Plantane, *Solanum*, Violettes, Lectiee, and ſuch like things, boyled in water and vineger, and by a funnell let the Fume thereof be receiued into the eare. Adding to the Decoctiō, if you be deſirous to haue it more cooling, Popie, Henbane, and Mandragora. Afterwards, of the hearbs of that Decoction, make a Cataplaſme, by mixing therewith oyle of Roſes, or of Quinces, or Popie, or anie other cooling and aſtringent thing, & applie it to the eare: Or elſe boyle oyle of Roſes, of Myrtels, quinces, of violets, popie, nymphea, and ſuch like, with vineger, to the conſumption of the vineger, and inſtill droppe after droppe thereof into the eare lukewarme. Or elſe,

Take two parts of oyle of Roſes, oyle of ſweete Almonds, j. part, three parts of vineger, and let them boyle together, to the conſumption of the vineger, and inſtill of that Oyle drop by drop, hote into the Eare. Or,

Take the iuyces of cooling and aſtringent hearbes, or their diſtilled waters, with

with a fewe graines of Camphure, if the heate be vehement, and inſtill thereof. Or the white of an egge, with womans milke wrought together, which doeth coole and aſſwage paine: Or boyle oyle of Roſes, with the Iuyce of the Pomgranate, and a little Saffron, and by little and little, put it into the eare reaſonable warme.

For alwayes in this caſe wee muſt obſerue, that thoſe things that wee put into the eare be warme, and in ſmall quantity.

In the increaſe of this Tumor, we muſt mix things that diſcuſſe, with things that coole and repell. For that cauſe we boyle with the ſaide aſtringents, for the Fume, Fomentation, and Iniection, Althæa, Mallowes, Chamomel, Melilot, Barley, and Lentils.

When the ſtate draweth nigh, and that wee muſt diſcuſſe more, wee may adde to the decoction Linſeede, and Fenelſeede, and Wormewood, Calamint, Origanum, and ſuch like, in ſuch due proportion, as may ſerue for our purpoſe, to diſcuſſe, or repell, more or leſſe, or mixe with the iuices, or waters diſtilled, of thoſe hearbs,

oyles,

oyles, both repelling and diſcuſſing, and ſo vſe them by way of Fumigation, Fomentation, or by diſtilling into the eare.

Or wee may make of the remainder of the decoction a Cataplaſme, by adding there-vnto a conuenient quantitie of Oyles and Fattes.

Oyntments may be prepared of the Muſcilage of *Pſyllium*, of Quinces, Linſeede, Fœnugreeke, butter, hens-greaſe, gooſe-greaſe, ducks-greaſe, and fit oyles to repell and diſcuſſe, according to the diuerſity both of your intention, and alſo of the time of the Tumor.

Oyles that doe diſcuſſe, are oyles of Camomel, of dyll, of almonds, flowerdeluce, lylies, and *Varde*, and ſuch like. *Oyles Diſcuſſiue.*

If the *Tumor* ſhal tende to *ſuppuration*, it muſt be holpen forward, but yet we muſt vſe thinges that bring to *ſuppuration* ſparingly, in that parte, for large vſe of that, would bring perill of putrifaction.

In like manner, thoſe ſuppuratiues that are applyed, muſt be drying, and anſwerable to the nature of that part. As for Example.

R.

℞. *Rad. Alth.* ℥ij. *Malu. viol. an. M.ß. Chammel. Meliloti, an. p.ß. Fiat Decoctio, cui adde Farin. Fabarum, & hordij, an.* ℥.ß. *Paſſularũ.* ℥j. *olei Chamomel.* ℥ij. And make a Cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Adipis Gallinæ, Anſeris, Capræ, an.* ℥ß. *Butiri recentis & ſalis expertis.* ℥ij. *Mellis & Æſypi, an.* ℥Aj. *Olei de Lil.* ℥j.ß. *Ceræ, q.ſ.* And make an Oyntment.

Laſtly, if there be in the meane time vehement paine, wee muſt be very carefull to eaſe it, as by the application of cooling oyles, waters, and iuyces, mixte with womans milke. Alſo auayleth *Succus Cucurbitæ*, and of the Pome-granate, with oyle of Roſes and milke. Or if there be much heate, with the oyle of Nymphea, Popie, Mandragora, or elſe with oyle & vineger, or elſe the iuyce of pomgranate, beeing boyled together, to the conſumption of the vineger or iuyce: Adding thereunto, of the Muſcelage of the ſeede of *Pſyllium* and Quinces, or a little *Camphure*, or a fewe graines of *Opium* and Saffron, with milke.

Alſo for this purpoſe is very auaileable, oyle of the yolkes of egges (which is alſo good

good in the vlcers of the eares, beeing mixt with the third part of honie, oyle of worms, oyle of Camomel, Dyll, and lynseede, so are the greases of a hare, cunny, and Foxe. Also the marrow of the legges of Calues, if it be mixed with milke. Or else wormes washed and boiled in oyle of Roses, and a small quantity of wine, adding thereunto linseed being brused, capons-grease, or the fatte of a Conie, and a little saffron.

Or this which is very familiar with vs.

℞. *Olei Rosar.* ℥j. *vitellum oui.* j. *Opij*, ℈j. Mixe them diligentlie together in a mortrr of brasse, and make a Liniment.

If the Tumor of the eares do proceed from a colde cause, an order of Dyet beeing prescribed, preparation, and purgation of the humor, as a colde matter doth require, and as is saide in the former vniuersall method, that the locall medicines must discusse, more then repell: that the paine heere is asswaged rather by discussiues, then in the hoate Tumor; These things are profitable in a Decoction, *Radix Cyperi, Galangæ, Fraxini viridis, folia Sampsuchi, Rutæ, Pulegij, Scyllæ, Calaminti,*

Cepe, Flor. Chamomel. Melilot. Sambuc. Anthos, Saluia, Stœchad. and diſcuſſiue Oyles, as,

℞. *Mentaſtri. Rutæ, Sampſuci, Abſynth. ſing. M.* j. *Cham. Melilot. Stœchad. ſing. p.* j. Make a decoction to the cõſumption of the third part, and take the fume thereof by a Funnell, and dippe Spunges in the ſame decoction, and apply to the eare.

Finally, oile of Almonds being put into the eare, or oyle wherein is boyled the roote of *Aſphodelus* or *Daffodil.*

Of Parotis, or Parotides, which are Inflamations of the Glandules, about the rootes, and behind the eares.

CHAP. XXV.

PArotides, which are certaine humors, behinde and vnder the eares, are Cured by a fit order of Dyet, by iniection of Clyſters, ſometimes by bloud-letting, alſo by Medicines, preparing, and purging the humor, euen as wee haue declared in the generall Method.

The humor beeing duely conſidered,

as

as if bloud doe abound, to haue recourſe to *Phlegmon*, or if the matter be Phlegmatike, to goe to the Chapter of *Oedema*, local medicines, that haue a repellent faculty, are little allowed in this affect, both becauſe they doe repell and beate backe, and therefore is not ſafe to bee applyed in any of the Emunctuaries, and therefore more heede muſt be taken in this, beeing ſo neere the braine, which for the continuall reſorte of ſuperfluities, hath neede of large channelles, and paſſages, whereby it may disburthen it ſelfe: And theſe are not the cauſes alone, but alſo becauſe this Tumor is verie often *Critical*, and for the moſt part, proceeding from the Peſtilence and venome, and therefore Nature had rather be holpen by thinges that are attractiue, and pulling forwards, eſpecially, when it ſeemeth to be ſlowe and dull, to expell foorth it ſelfe.

Conſider alſo, that when this Tumor is *Critical*, there is ſcarce bloudletting to bee allowed, for the weakeneſſe of Nature, which it hath gotten by the diſeaſe going before.

In the beginning therefore, the meale of Barley may bring some profit, beeing boyled in *Hydreleon*, to which, by reason of paine, we may adioyne the Muscelage of the seed of *Psyllium* & Quinces, afterwards, wee may vse things that are more discussiue, as *Æsypus*, with oyle of Camomel, and *Lana succida*, or oyle of Dyll, or of the Flower-deluce, or Bayes, or with the like oyle, we may annoynt the affect, or thou mayst make oyntments of those Oyles, *Æsypus*, Fattes, and Waxe, or Cataplasmes, of the decoction of Discussiue hearbes, flowers of Camomel, Melilot, Stœchados, Anthos, the meales of Lentils, *Orobus*, Linseede, and Fœnu-greeke, with Capons-grease, Ducks-grease, and the foresaide Oyles.

If the Tumor grow into hardnes, thou maiest prepare a Plaster of *Ammoniacum*, *Bdellium*, *Galbanum*, *Opopanax*, *Storax*, Harts suet, Fizges, and Oyle of Lillies, or thou mayest haue recourse to the cure of *Scirrhus*. If the Tumor doe tend to suppuration, thou mayest helpe it forwards by this meanes.

Take Onyons roasted vnder the embers,

bers, *lib.ß.* Lillie rootes, in like manner roasted, ℥viij three yolkes of egges, *Axungia fuilli*, and *Dialthea*, of eyther ℥ij. And make a Cataplasme.

Of Polypus, and Tumors of the Nose.

CHAP. XXVI.

THere appeareth sometimes a rednes in the outward part of the Nose, and in the inward, as it were little cruste or scabs, so that the affect may be referred to the similitude of *Erysipelas*, to cure which, we must applie the iuyces of *Fumaria* and *Solanum* together, or *unguentum Roseum*, and Oyle of sweete Almonds. Or,

℞. *Butyri recentis*, ℥j. *Aqu. Rosar.* ℥ß. *Ouum integrum:* Worke them well together a long time, and make a Liniment.

Then let it be oftentimes applyed, both inward and outwards; for it doeth take away the rednes, and asswageth the paine. Sometimes there groweth a kinde of softe and flaccide flesh in the nostrils,

which is comprehended vnder the name of *Polypus*, the Cure whereof doeth require an attenuating and thinne Dyette, sometimes the opening of a veyne: Afterwardes preparation and purgation of humors, especially of Melancholie and Phlegme, euen as wee haue declared in *Oedema*, *Scirrhus*, and the *Cancer*: the humor is also to be turned into the other parts.

Finally, the head is to be strengthened, least it should ingender those humors, or receiue them from the other parts. For which purpose, a quilted cap for the head is very profitable: so that it be framed of those things that are called *Cephalica*, or *Capitalia*, as of Betonie, Sage, Stœchados, Rosemary, Lauender, both the *Spickes*, *Calamus Aromaticus*, *Cyperus*, *Galengal*, *Cloues*, *Lignum Aloes*, and the like: But the Maladie must be euery day annoynted with hote Oyle.

Pileum intextum

Afterwards, cut it off with a conuenient instrument, or else remoue it with a *Cautier*. After the incision, if anie of the flesh shall seeme to remaine, that may

be

be taken away with Cauſticke Medicines, ſuch as are *Vitriol*, or the pouder of *Dragumeu*.

Or take *Aqua vitæ*, three time diſtilled, *Cryſtalin Arſnick*, being brought into fine pouder, of eyther equall parts.

Let it be dryed in the ſhadowe, beeing myxed, and the next day, and the third, and fourth day after, adde ſo much *Aqua vitæ* as the pouder will take vp, and ſo dayly let it be dryed, which pouder reſerue to your vſe, and vſe the ſame with a ſmall quantitie of honie, during which time of vſing, you muſt defend the place from Inflamation, with the vſe of ſuch things that are cooling. If the *Polipus* or ſuperfluous fleſh doe degenerate into a *Cancerous* vlcer, wee muſt neither vſe the knife, or any inſtrument, nor vndertake the Cure, but wee muſt vſe a palatiue, or fueated Cure, for which purpoſe, I ſuppoſe nothing to be more effectuall, or more excellēt then this liniment folowing

℞. *Vunguenti de Plumbo & ſucci Solani, an.* ℥j. *Aqu. roſar.* ℥ß. Let them be wroght a long time together, in a leadden morter, and therewith annoynt the affect. *A palatiue Oyntment.*

For this Liniment doeth temperate and master the sharpnes of the Humor, and doeth greatly hinder the corrosion, and is drying.

Of the Tumor of the Palat and Gums.

CHAP. XXVII.

IN this affect also, vniuersall remedies beeing prescribed, a fit order of Dyet, Euacuation, Revulsion, and Purgation, according to the nature of the Humor, which is the cause of this Tumor, according to the generall Method performed, thou shalt proceede to locall Medicines, which doe both asswage paine, discusse, and speedily bring to suppuration.

℞. *Rud. Bugloss.* ℥ij. *Ficus siccas, & Dactylos,* iiij. *Iuiubas xx. passular. mundatarum,* ℥j. *hordei medicum, contusi & furfuris, an. M.* j. Let all be boyled in the broath of a Chicken, without salte, and being expressed, and the broath strained, let it boyle againe with Suger, vntill such time it be brought to the third part, and then

then let the Patient holde of this broath in his mouth, or a peece of cotton moyſtened in the ſame: Or if the Tumor do appeare outwards, applye linnen cloath wette therein, warme.

In exceeding paine, a *Suffitus*, or a fume, made of henbane ſeed, is very profitable, ſo the head be couered, & the ſume receiued into the mouth. Or the leaues of *henbane*, roaſted vnder the embers, myxed with *Axungia ſuilla*, and the oyntment of roſes, & ſo applied to the outward part of the Tumor occupying the Gummes.

When the Apoſtume ſhall be open, it muſt be clenſed, with *Mel Roſarum*, or if it neede a ſtronger cleanſing, we may vſe *Ægiptiacum*: next, honie of Roſes, with auſtere wine, and *Sarcocoll*.

Of the Inflamation of the Vuula.

CHAP. XXVIII.

THe firſt Scope to Cure this affect, doeth conſiſt in a thinne and colde order of Dyet. In the beginning,

Medicinall nouriſhments doe profite, if they be repellent, and aſtringent; Afterwards, Diſcuſſiues, and Detergents.

The next Scope is, in revulſion of the humor, which may be done, by cutting of the middle veine of the arme, & afterwards vnder the toung, & with cupping glaſſes, applyed to the originall of the ſpinall marrowe, by Frictions, Fomentations, and painefull Ligatures of the extreame parts. If the bodie be *Cachoebymicall*, and full of ill humors, wee muſt giue Medicines that doe prepare and purge the hurtfull humors: ſharpe Clyſters alſo are to be iniected, for revulſion, in this forme following.

℞. *Herbarũ mollientiũ ſing. M.* j. *Betonic. Meliſſ. ſing. M.* ß. *florũ Camomel. Stœchad. Samb. ſing. p.* j. *prunorum et caricarũ pingue, ſing. par.* vj. *Seminis aniſi et fœniculi, ſing.* ℥y. *ſeminis Carthami contuſi,* ℥j. *Agarici trochiſ.* ℥iij. *ſemi. lini et Fœnugreci ſing.* ℥ß. *colocynth.*

Clyſter. (If you will drawe vehemently,) ℥j. ß. Make a decoction in a pound and a halfe of the ſtrayning, diſſolue *Caſſia* with Suger and *Catholicon*, of eyther, ℥ß. *Electuarium Indi maioris, vel benedict.* ℥vj. *Olei de Lilio.*

Lilio ℥iij. *succi Sicla, & mel roſar. colati. ſing.* ℥j. ß. *vteſtos* ij. that it may tarry the longer, a little ſalt, and make a Clyſter. *Sicla, white Beete.*

Some there are, that for revulſion doe applie a *Cautier* to the region of *Os bregma*, which muſt be wiſely done, and carefully handled, leaſt the *Dura mater* be too much dried, & the patiēt fall into convulſions. Some do vſe revulſiō, by applying *ſetons* to the *ſuperior regiō* of the ſhoulders

The third ſcope doth appertaine to locall Medicines, which in the beginning ought to be repellents, and to be held in the mouth, for we apply rather things that doe reſolue, to the outward parte of the necke. Things that doe in this caſe repell, are as followeth.

℞. *Calicum glandium, Malicorij, Balauſt. an.* ℥ij. *ſummitat. rubi, fol. Oleaſtri, Mori, Solani, plantaginis, morſus dyaboli, Herbæ Roberti, Agrimoniæ ſing. M.* ß. *fol. & baccar. Myrti. ſing.* ℥j. ß. *Roſarū rubrar.* ℥iiij. *hordei, p.* j. *fiat Decoctio in lib.* j. *Colatur.*

Diſſolue *Dianucū* and *Diamoron. an.* ℥iij. *ſucci roſar. Depurati, & ſucci maligran. ſing.* ℥j. ß. And make a Gargariſme, which muſt be vſed often. Or,

℞.

℞. *Detoctionis hordei, lib.* j. *dissolue Mellis Rosacei, Col.* ℥iij. *Sacchar. rub.* ℥j. ß. And make a Gargarisme. Or,

℞. *Penids. an. Diatrag. frigid. an.* ℥j. ß. *Sacchar. albi.* ℥ij. *pulueris Diairis simpl. vel Diapapaueris recenter dispensati* ℥ij. *Syrup. viol. vel De iuiubis, q. s. Fiat pantaleon,* to be contained in the mouth, and to be swallowed downe by little and little. Or,

℞. *Pulueris electi. Diatrag. frig.* ℥ij. *pulu-er. Diapenidion. sine aromat.* ℥j. ß. *Pulpe passular.* ℥iij. *Pil. sub lingua.* ℥iij. *Succi Lyquiritiæ* ℥iiij. *Amigdal.* ℥ ß. With the Syrups of violets, and Maydenhaire: make a *Linctus*, whereof let him take with a sticke of Lyquirish. If thou doest well consider the composition of the foregoing things, thou shalt find it not onely to profit in the beginning of the Inflamation, but also in the increase.

But now toward the state of the Inflamation, these things following may be vsed.

℞. *Rad. Acori vel Galang. crass. rad. Irer, an.* ℥j. *Verbenæ Agrimon. Brassic. sing. M.* ß. *fol. Oleastri, plantag. & summitatũ rub. an. M.* j. *Serpilli et Puiegij,* (if the humor be

be not hote) *sing. partem tertiã M.* j. *Baccarum Myrti* ℥j.ß. *Rosar. rub. p.* j. *Myrrh. & Thuris, sing.* ℥ij. *Fiat decoctio ad lib.* j. ß. *in colat.* Dissolue of Sugar of Roses, ℥iij. Clarified honie, ℥ij. ß. And make a Gargarisme. Afterwards,

℞. *Lapidis Hæmatitis* ℥ij. *Amyli* ℥j. ß, *Tragac.* ℈iiij. *Sarcocol.* ℥j ß, Suger, the double weight, & make a pouder, which snuffe vp through a Cane.

The fourth Scope is, in applying Medicines to the head, to stay the defluxion.

℞. *Picis nouali*, ℥ij. *Mastichis*, ℥j.ß. *Rosar. rub.* ℈ii. *Nigel. Romn.* ℈. j. *Caryophil. Nucis muscat. Macis, sing.* ʒß. Make an Emplaster of the length and bredth of two fingers, and applie it to the region of *Os bregma.* Or,

℞. *Fermenti acris* ℥j. *Fimi Columbini. salis terrest. sing.* ℈ij. Make it into the forme of an Emplaster, which must be applied.

If the affect be in a child, an *Emplastrũ* prepared, of Pitche alone shall suffice; and applie vnto the nodle or hinder part of the head: An Emplaster framed of *Ammoniacũ* ℥ij. *Ladani* ℥ß. If the matter of the Tumor be now changed into *Pus*,

and

and if the Apoſtume do not open of it's owne accord, a burning yrō put through a Cane, muſt be applyed to open it: After, it muſt be clenſed with a Decoction of Barley, and honie of Roſes ſtrayned.

Or,

℞. *Succi Agrimoniæ, Braſſic. & Verben.* an. ℥iiij. *M. l Roſ. Col.* ℥ij ß. And make a Gargariſme, to which adde afterwardes, *Sarcocol* and *Myrrhe*, of eyther, ℥j.

If the *Vuula* ſhall ſeeme to be verie foule and rotten with the matter onely, it muſt bee waſhed with *Aqua Sublimata*, and a little Roſewater.

Afterwards, we muſt vſe a Gargariſme of wine, Francumcence, & Myrrhe, mixed together: Alſo the vſe of Milke, both then, and all the time of the Inflamation, is profitable, ſo there be no Feuer. For Milke doeth aſſwage paine and clenſe.

At the laſt, if the *Vuula* ſhalbe gangre'nd and growne blacke, ſo that it muſt be cut off, and by the cutting, bloud ſhall fall into the Stomach, and there congeale, it muſt be diſſolued, with ℥j. ß. *Coaguli Leporis*, beeing drunke in ℥ij. of the beſt white wine: Or you may vſe anie other

Con-

Coagulum at your pleasure.

Finally, the head must be strengthened, least the superfluities or recrements be againe ingendred and increased, and so fall into the Vuula, and inflame the same againe.

℞. *Rad. Acori, Corticis citri sicci, an.* ℥ij. *Coriãdr. prepar.* ʒß. *Santal. vtriusq; an.* ʒiij. *Caryophil. nucis moschat. ligni aloes, sing.* ʒij. *fol. beton.* ʒß. *fol. & baccar. Myrt. ac ros. rub. an.* ℥j. ß. *granorũ tinctorũ.* ʒj. *Fiat pulvis.*

With which pouder, the *Conanal Commissur* morning and euening asperged, and sprinckled, that part beeing before well rubbed, with a peece of rough Lynnen.

Of the Relaxation of the Vuula.

CHAP. XXIX.

THe Relaxation of the *Vuula* doth require a Dyet cleane contrarie to the Humor causing the same, Revulsions, and opening of a veyne, if there shall be signes of fulnesse: also cupping glasses,

glasses, and other meanes must be vsed, also purgation according to the nature of the humor flowing.

Finally, we must proceede to repellent Gargarismes, drying and cleansing, of which there are formes prescribed in the Chapter beforegoing: Notwithstanding these following may be vsed.

℞. *Lentium & hordij, an. p.j. Baccar. & fol. Myrti, an. p.ß. Balaust. ℥ ß. Rosar. rub. p.ß. aque & aceti, partes æquales:* Let them boyle vnto halfe, and adde to the straining red Suger, or honie of Roses strayned, ℥iij. and make a Gargarisme.

Or this out of Galen, *Katà topous.*

℞. *Gallas virides* xv. *Spicæ Celtic,* ℥ij. *Ros. rub. p.ß. nidi vel pul. hyrundinum,* ℥ij. Make a very fine pouder, which shall be iniected into the *Vuula*: Some reduce one part of *Piper*, and two parts of *Myrabolans Citrin*, into pouder, and iniect it when the matter doeth proceede from a colde cause.

Or else,

Burnt Allume reduced into pouder.

Of

Of the Squinancie or Angina, proceeding of an hote cause.

CHAP. XXX.

IN this kinde of *Angina*, an Emollient Clyster beeing first iniected, and the *Cephalica* in the arme beeing opened, and bloud beeing drawne, according to the greatnes of the plenitude & strength of the patient: and againe reiterated as neede shall require, we must the next day, according to the opinion of diuers, let bloud vnder the tongue. Also we must vse Cupping-glasses to the second vertebre of the Necke, Frictions, Fomentations, and bynding of the extreame parts, for Reuulsion.

The next day after the veine is opened, we must giue a purging Medicine, of the cómon decoction, with ℥j. of *Tamarinds*, wherein shall be dissolued *Cassiæ* ℥vj. *Electi. de succo Ros.* ℥ij. *Syrupi violarum*, ℥j.

But if the patient cannot take a potion, a Clyster must be iniected, of the cómon decoction, wherein shalbe dissolued

Cassia recenter extracta, & Sacchar. rub. an, ʒj. *elect. de succo Ros.* ʒß. *olei viol.* ʒij.

Afterwards we must procede to locall medicines, therfore let the sick in the beginning, holde in his mouth things that are repellent, such as are Barley water, with the iuyce of pomgranats and Syrup of roses, or the luice of *solatri*, with Syrup of roses, or water of roses and viniger, or *Diatragagant. frigid.* Or,

℞. *Diamoron.* ʒij. *Succi Granatorum,* ʒj. *Aqu. peculi Rosarum & plantagin. an.* ʒiij. *make a Gargarisme.* Or,

Gargarisme.

℞. *Gallarum viridium, Rhois, Balaust. Malicorij, an.* ʒj. Make a decoction in plantain water, to the quantity of a pinte, in which dissolue *Diamoron* and *vinum Granatorū*, of eyther ʒii. Syrup of violets to asswage paine, ʒii. and make a Gargarisme. To the outward part must be applyed *Lana succida*, moistned in oyle of violets & camomel, mixed in equall parts, or else in the oyle of Lillies and Chamomel.

Or,

℞. *Olei liliorū, et Camom. sing.* ʒii. *Æsypi et Axung. Gal. sing.* ʒß. *Croci,* ℈ii. *Cerę, q.s.* And make a Liniment.

Also bagges of Milet, and Salt, torrefied, may be applyed to the head.

When the patient doth goe to sleepe, there may be giuen in a spoone, Syrup of roses, Syrup of Popie, and de Nymphea.

The next day, wee must mixe with our repellent Medicicines, discussiues, things that drye and cleanse. As for example,

℞. *Gallarum viridium. Balaust. Psydiæ, an.* ℥j. *Lentium. p.* j. ß. *rosar. rub. p.* j. Make a Decoction, and in a pound thereof, dissolue *Diamoram* and *Dianucum. sing.* ℥j. ß. honie of Roses strained, ℥j. *Cassia* newely drawne, ℥. ß. & to asswage the paine, Womans milke, or Asses milke, ℥ij. Mixe them, and make a Gargarisme.

To the outward part of the Necke, vse as yet the oyles of Lillies and Camomel, with *Lana succida*, or the Liniment before prescribed.

The third day, in a Gargarisme, those things shalbe good, which are set downe for the second day, or to discusse & clense more stronger, as this that followeth.

℞. *Balaust.* ℥j. *caricas pingues*, vj. *Dactyl.* ij. *sem. lini & fœuugr. an.* ℥ß. Make a decoction, to a pint wherof, dissolue of *Cassi.* ℥. ß.

of Myrrhe ℥ij. *Croci* ℥ß. Womans milke, ℥ij. And make a Gargariſme.

To the outward parts of the Necke this Cataplaſme following is very profitable.

℞. *Radicum Altheæ, Liliorum, et Brioniæ, an.* ℥iiij. *Malu. viol. et Pariet. an. M.* j. ß. Boyle theſe with a Swallowes neaſt: Let all be beaten and bruſed together, and ſtrayned through a Syue, and adde therevnto *Axung. ſuill. veteris, Salis expertis,* ℥. iiij. *Axung. Gal. et Anſeris ſing.* ℥j. *Farin. Fœnugrec. et Lini, an.* ℥ß. *Fermenti acris,* ℥j. ß. *Olei de Lilio, et Camomel. an.* ℥ij. And make a Cataplaſme, which ſhalbe applyed twiſe in the ſame day. Or elſe,

Beate a Swallowes neſt with oyle of Lylies, and oyle of ſweete Almonds, and applie it to the Necke, in the forme of a Cataplaſme.

The fourth day,

℞. *Caricarum pinguium, par.* v. *Dactyl.* ij. *Seminis Lini et Fœnugrec. an.* ℥j. *florum Camomel. p.* j. Make a Decoction to a pound, and therin diſſolue of the pouder of ſwallowes, ℥iß. *Myrrhe* ℥j. ß. Or, in the place thereof (by reaſon of it's bitternelle,) ſo much Sarcacol, Saffron, ℥ß. Common ho-

honie, ʒj. ß. And make a Gargariſme.

To the outward parte, it is profitable to applie the Cataplaſme laſt written.

Theſe foure dayes beeing paſt, if the Tumor be not come to ſuppuration, it ſhall be holpen forwardes with this that followeth.

℞. *Decoctionis ſupradicte*, ℔. j *in Aqua diſſolue paſſ.* ʒiij. *Stercoris Anſeris ſicci* ʒj. And make a Gargariſme.

There are ſome that vſe a Gargariſme of one pinte of Milke, and ʒj. of *Caſſia*, diſſolued in the ſame: Afterwards, in like manner, a Gargariſme, made of the pouder of the Rootes of *Ireos* and *Oxymel*, for theſe doe aſſwage payne, make to ſpitte eaſily, digeſt, and bring to ſuppuration.

To the outward part, to helpe to ſuppuration, there may be boyled a Lyllie roote, fat Figges, and Leuen, in the broth of Snayles, and ſo made into the forme of a Pultis, and applyed. Or,

℞. *Farin. volatilis Melandini* ʒiij. *farin. ſem. Lini & Fœnugrec. an* ʒj. *Caricas pingues* vj. *vidi hyrund.* ʒi. ß. Let them be mixt with oile of Lillies, & make a cataplaſme.

In this affect, I doe vse in the place of *Stercoris canis*, or *Pueri, et pulueris Hyrundinis*, the pouder of *Ireos*, for I doe not finde so great vertue in those things, as are reported by Authors.

When it is come to matter, I vse the foresayde Gargarisme, to which I adde of musterdseede and *Pyrethrũ*, of eyther, ℥j.ß. The Apostume being opened, wee must be carefull that the matter flow not vpon the Lungs, or into the Stomache, for that may procure another affect, but the matter must be diligently and carefully auoyded out of the mouth, and to cleanse which, this common Gargarisme, *de Aqua Mulsa*, & others prescribed before in the inflamation of the *Vuula*, is very auayleable.

In the whole course of the disease, to ceasse and asswage paine, there is nothing better then a Gargarisme, framed of Womans milke, or the milke of an Asse, or a Goate, with Syrup of violets, and a small quantity of Suger.

When the disease doeth vrge vs, and the affect doeth increase, that there followeth daunger of Suffocation and choaking,

king, wee muſt fixe Cupping-glaſſes verie often vpon the ſecond Vertebre of the Neck.

Of Angina, or the Squinancy from a colde cauſe.

CHAP. XXXI.

HEere alſo the order of Dyet ought to be thinne and ſparing, and the ſick is to be nouriſhed with broths: a veyne alſo muſt be opened, although there be no ſignes of fulneſſe, it ſhall be profitable for the greatnes of the affect, and other revulſions muſt be made.

If the Patient can drinke, let him take a Potion of the common Decoction, with Stœchados, wherein ſhall be diſſolued *Cathol.* ℥ß. *Elect. Indi maioris*, and *Diaphœnicon*, of either, ℥ij. honie of roſes ſtrained ℥. ß. alſo ℥j. of Pills of *Cochiæ*, if the Patient can ſwallow, it may be giuen in the place of the potion, therefore the ſwallowing muſt be holpen with the applying of Cupping-glaſſes to the Neeke:

Or in the place of these Medicines, a sharpe Clyster may be iniected. As for Example.

Clyster. R. *Herbarum mollientium an. M.i. Centaurij minoris et Sampsuci, sing. M.ß. Rad. Galang. ʒß. florum Camomel. Melilot et Stœchad. sing. p.* i. *Furfuris, p.ß.* Make a Decoction, to a pound and a halfe, in the strayning dissolue *Benedicte, et hiæ picræ, Compos. an.* ʒvi. *Mellis anthos.* ʒi. ß. *Olei Chamomeli.* ʒiii. *Salis Gemm.* ʒii. And make a Clyster.

Next, wee must proceede to Local Medicines, as well inward as outward. The first day,

R. *Nucum Cupressi et Balaust. sing. p.i. Mastichis* ʒi. *Fiat Decoctio in aquæ mellis ad lib.i. in qua dissolue Diamoron et Diamoron. sing.* ʒii. *Mellis rosat. Colat.* ʒiii.ß. *Aluminis* ʒii. *Myrrh. et Thuris an.* ʒß. And make a Gargarisme.

There may be added also alwayes vineger, and Syrup of vineger. To the outward part may be applyed the foresayde Liniments of oyle of Lillies, Chamomel, and the like, in which also may be dypt *Lana succida.*

The 3. and 4. day, may be vsed this Gargarisme.

℞. *Pussular. mundat.* ℥i. *Caricarum pinguium par. iij. Seminis Lini et Fœnugr. an.* ℥ß. Make a Decoction to a pound, in which dissolue *Pyrethri & Synapi, an.* ℥ß. *Myrrh. & Croci an.* ʒ ij. *pul. nid. Hyrund.* ℥ß. And make a Gargarisme.

To the outward part at that time, applie *nidi Hyrundinũ*, ℥iij. and *augmenti de Alth.* ℥iiij. And if the matter seeme to draw to suppuration, you shall helpe it forwards with these things following.

℞. *Caricarum pinguium, par. iij. pussular. mundat.* ℥i. *Seminis Lini & Fœnugr. sing. quart.* ß. Make a Decoction to a pound, wherein dissolue of the Muscelage of Linseede, and Althea *aa.* ℥ß. *pulueris hyrundinum vel Ireos*, ℥ß. And make a Gargarisme, and to the outward part applie this Cataplasme following.

℞. *Farin. volatilis, farinæ seminis Lini & fœnugr. an.* ℥ß. *Caricarũ pinguium par. vi.* Mix them with *Axungia suilla, salis experti, vt de Oleo Amygdalarum dulcium.* And make a Cataplasme. Or,

Mixe therewith *vnguentum Diaithea*, and *pinguedinem Gallinæ*.

When this *Angina* or *Squinanci* resteth in the inward part, wee must not expect the comming thereof to suppuration, but to vse present helpe, with as great diligence as may be, and to open the *Abscessus*, before it come to suppuration. For otherwise, it may bring daunger of suffocation and strangling: when the *Angina* is desperate:

℞. *Gummi Sabuci*, ℥ij. *Aristoloch. rotũd.* ℥j. *aqu. Caprifolij*, ℥iiij. Boyle them together, and make a Gargarisme.

Of the Tumor in Adenibus, or Glandules of the Neeke.

CHAP. XXXII.

Adenes, or the Glandules of the Neck in Children, do sometimes swell and tumifie, by reason of the scabbes of the head, to which are applyed anodyns and discussiues, as the oyles of Chamomel, Dyll, of Lillies, of Almonds, of the Flower-deluce, with Capons-grease, or

Æsy-

Æsypus, and *Lana succida*; Notwithstanding, if the matter seeme to be hote, wee must vse oyle of violets, of Roses, and Myrtels, with a little quantitie of oyle of Camomel, or the like.

But whether it be the one or the other, (I meane) whether it be of an hot or cold cause, we may mix the yolks of egges, and the marrow of Calues legs, or of an Oxe, and the crums of bread macerated in *Iure carnis salis experti*, and a little Saffron, and mixing them together diuerslie, thou mayst make liniments, vnguents, & Cataplasms which haue a property to asswage paine, to discusse, and to bring to suppuration. Wee may also apply to them, *Diachylon minus*, and also *magnum*.

Of Bronchocele.

CHAP. XXXIII.

IF *Bronchocele* proceede by Nature, it is not to be cured, & that which is not of nature, is also of hard curation: to Cure which, the first Scope is in the order of Dyet: for such a dyet must be prescribed

*Called also Botium, and Hernia gutturis. A great rounde Tumor in the throate, prominent betweene the shap Arteri & the Skin.

as we haue ſet downe in the Tumors, *Oedema* and *Struma*. For the Patient muſt liue with a thinne and ſparing Dyet, and to take heede of things that are vaporous and ingendring groſſe and clammy humors: Notwithſtanding, hee may vſe pure and cleere wine, for it is profitable. The holding downe of the head, and vociferating, and making great noyſe, is hurtfull. The next Scope is referred to euacuation and purgation. Therefore when there is ſignes of fulnes and plenitude, after the iniection of a mollient Clyſter, we may open a veyne, then thou ſhalt prepare the groſſe, Phlegmatike and clammy humor, as is taught in the chapter of *Oedema* and *Struma*. Or elſe,

℞. *Syrupi de ij. radicibus, Mellis roſarum col. et Oxymel. Scyllit. an. ℥ij. Aquarum beton. Sampſuci, fœniculi, an. ℥iiij. pul. pliris arcoticon vel Diamoſc. dulcis, vel Diambra, vel Cinamomi ℈.iij.* And make a Iulep, Clarified and Aromatized for three Doſes, and let it be repeated.

Purgation of the Humor.

℞. *Turbith gummoſi, ℈.iij. Zinzib. ℈.i.*

Elec-

Electt. Indi maior. ℥.ij. *Sacchari modicum, Fiat Bolus,* Or dissolue it in white Wine.

Or,

℞. *Turbith,* ℥j. ß. *Zinzib. virid. conditi.* ℥ij. *Sacchar. modicum, fiat Bolus.* Or,

℞. *Agarici trochiſ. in melle roſ. col. infuſi, & expreſſi* (except the sicke be inclined to vomit) ℈. iiij. *Turbith,* ℥j. *Salis gemmæ et Zinzib. an. gran.* vj. *Syrupi Roſar. ſolut.* ℥j. ß. *aquarum Betonic. et Meliſſ. an.* ℥ij. And make a potion.

Or purge with the Pills prescribed in *Oedema*, and the other Phlegmatike Tumors: the day after the Purgation, let him take a dragme of Treackle, or of *Mithridate*, or *Aurea Alexandrina.*

To waste the Humor by degrees.

The third Scope is, in the vse of the pouder following, which by little and little doth absume and take away the humor and dispers it.

℞. *Satureiæ Hyſſopi, Polij montani, pulegij regal. Spic. Nardi, an.* ℥ij. ß. *Apij et petroſ. an.* ℥j. ß. *Aniſi,* ℥ij. *Liquiritiæ* ℥j. *Nucis muſcat. Caryophil. an.* ℥ß. *Cinamomi,* ℥ij. *pip.*

pip. long. et Myrrh. Electu. an. ℥.j.ß. Make a most fine pouder.

Of the which, hee shall vse three times a weeke, a dragme at a time, with white wine, three houres before meales, and that in the Winter, rather then in the Summer, if you will, you may adde Suger to make it the more pleasanter.

Local Medicines.

The fourth Scope, doth appertaine to *Topical* and outward applications, which are as followeth.

℞. *Ammoniaci. Bdellij, Galb. in aceto dissolutorum, an.* ℥j. ß. *picis Nauals,* ℥ij. *Resin. Pini. quart.* ß. *Misceantur manibus unctis oleo Sisymbrino:* And make an Emplaster.

Ætius doth commend *Bdellium*, mixt with honie, and *Calx viua*, mixt with *Axungia suilla, stercus Caprinum*, moystened in vineger, *Lixivium* also, mixt with honie, being well wrought together: Some vse this.

℞. *Rad. Lily, bryon. cucumeris agrest. an.* ℥iij. *Ficum immaturarum par.* vi. *Amigdal. amar.* ℥ij. *Scylle,* ℥j. ß. *Colocynth.* ℥. ß.

Boyle

Boyle it in equall parts of olde Oyle and Malmſey, to the conſumption of the wine, and then let them be beaten and ſtrayned through a Syue: Afterwards adde, *de farina Fabar.* and *Orobi, an.* ℥ij. ß. *farin. ſeminis lini et fœnugr. an.* ℥j. *Medull. cruris Bubuli.* ℥iiij. *olei Nucum:* or, *de Piperibus:* or *Irini,* as much as ſhall ſuffice: Saffron, ℈j, ß. And make a Cataplaſme.

Or,

℞. *Seminis Sinapi & Vrticæ, an.* ℥.ß. *Rutæ agreſt.* ℈ij. *Ireos,* ℥.ß. *Aceti,* ℥j.ß. *Olei de caſtorei. vel Olei vetuſtiſsimi,* ℥iiij. *Ceræ, q. ſ.* And make an Oyntment.

But if the affect by theſe Medicines ſhall not ceaſe, we may follow the counſell of *Rogerus*, to applye two *Setons*, that the Humor may be auoyded by degrees, and by little and little, and that which doth remaine, muſt be taken away by eroding Medicines, or with the Pouder *Aſphodelorum*, and ſuch like.

Finallie, if it be not implicated and inwrapped, with the Veynes, Artieres, and Nerues, it may be taken away by inciſion, with it's whole *Cyſtis*, as wee haue ſayd before of the *Glandule*, & by vs haue bene

bone done three or foure times.

Of Phyma.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

Tumor in Glandula, qui vehementia quadã augetur, & ad suppurationem festinat. Gal. ad Glauc. c.1.l.2.

Phyma is Cured by three kindes of remedies. The first is, in a spare, thinne, and cooling order of Dyet. The second bloud-letting, and the third, in applying of such Local Medicines which haue propertie to discusse, and to bring to suppuratiõ. For this Tumor also is very easily brought to matter. According to *Oribasius*, the rootes of *Althea*, *Atriplex*, and *Parietari*, and *Adiantum* boyled in wine, and applyed it: Or *Ammoniacum* mixed with honie, or *Lupini amari*, and *Propolis cum aceto illiuntur*. Or, *Radix Cucum. agrest. et Cortex radicis Capparis*, mixed with Turpentine, or *Nitrum*, with Leuen & Figges: or this following, may be prepared to discusse and ease paine.

℞. *Ammoniaci, Bdellij, an.* ℥j.ß. *Ladani puri, et Terebinthin. an.* ℥j. *propoleos*, and old oyle, as much as shall suffice, with a little vineger. Let all be mixed together, and made

made a Plaſter.

If it cannot be by this meanes diſcuſſed, we may vſe this that doeth followe, to diſcuſſe, and bring to ſuppuration.

℞. *Cort. Rad. Capparis*, ℥ij. ß. *Caricarum ping. paria* vj. *Farin. Lupini*, ℥ij. *Fermenti acris*, ℥ß. Let them all boyle in vineger, and oyle of Lylies, or of ſweet Almonds, to the conſumption of the vineger, then let it paſſe through a Syue, adding therevnto, *Nitri*, ℨ. iij. If we adde an Onyon, it will come the ſooner to ſuppuration: the Apoſtume beeing open, it muſt be clenſed and Cured as other vlcers are.

Of precaution, and preſeruation from the Peſtidence.

CHAP. XXXV.

WHereas the office of the Phyſition doeth conſiſt in the preſeruation of Sickneſs to come, and next, in Curing of that which is alreadie happened; I thinke it good therefore: Firſt, to ſet downe the meanes how to preſerue from

the Peſtilence, and then afterwards, the Cure thereof. The which we meane to performe in as briefe manner as poſſiblie we may.

Of which matter if anie man be deſirous to ſee more, let him read the Booke *de Peſte*, written by *Raymundus Vinarius*, or the worke of *Iacobus Dalachampius*, a moſt learned Phyſition.

Wee may preſerue from the plague foure manner of wayes.

The firſt, by change of ayre, or purifying it from rotten & corrupt vapors. The ſecõd doth conſiſt in the purging of the humors of the body. The third, in corroboration, and ſtrengthning of the heart. The fourth, in flying and auoyding all manner of Putrifaction.

Preparation of the Ayre.

Firſt therefore, let all men knowe, that there is nothing more ſafer thẽ toflie the peſtiferous and infected ayre. For ſo we ſhall not inſpire and drawe into our bodyes, that ayre which is putrified, rotten, and peſtilentiall to ouerthrow them.

But

But if we can neyther flye, nor alwayes abide at home, by reaſon of buſines: yet I could wiſh that wee ſhould not go forth of our dores, or into any companie, vntill that firſt ſome *Antidote* be receiued.

In our houſes muſt be kept Fiers that may burne cleare, ſuch as are made with drye wood and ſweete, ſuch as are of Iunniper, of Bayes, of the Myrtle tree, and Vine branches, Roſemary, Lauender, and ſuch like. Perfumes alſo may be made of Sage, Roſemary, Lauender, Wormewood, of Maiorame, Bettony, Origanum, Iuniper, and Bayberries, laſtly, of Francumcence; But more richer may be prepared of *Gallia*, and *aliptæ moſcatæ*, of cloues, and ſuch ſweete ſmelling things.

But all theſe which wee ſpeake of, are fitter for the Winter ſeaſon, and groſſe and thicke Ayre, being turbulent, cloudie, and moyſte: For in the Summer time, a vapour of *Oxycrate*, with Roſe-water, with the ſtrewings of Roſes, Violets, Water-lillies, Vine leaues, Myrtle leaues, and braunches of the Willowes, and Sage, and Ruſhes, may ſerue the turne.

Finally, a Fume made of Roſes, Camphure, Saunders, Berberyes, and leaues of Myrtil, and the flowers of water-lillyes, with which alſo may be added, Amber, Muſck, Xyloaloes, Francumſence, Labdanum, and chiefly the rigne of the Citrin, which way ſoeuer it be vſed.

Preparation and Purgation of the Humors.

The next meanes of preſeruation, is referred to Euacuation, and Purgation of humors: Wherefore I ſuppoſe the opening of a veine, in a full and Plethorick bodie, to profit much, and purgation in a *Cacochymical* bodie, eſpecially, where there is abundance of Choller. To which ende the often Purging with *Pilulæ Communes* is very good, for they haue in their ingrediens *Aloes*, ℥ß. *Myrrh.* ℥j. and Saffron, ℥j. and made vp into a maſſe, with Syrup of Bugloſſe. The nature of them is, the Aloes doeth purge, the Myrrhe doeth reſiſt putrifaction, and the Saffron doth conſerue the faculties and ſtrength of the bodie. But firſt, if thou wilt prepare

pare the humors, it ſhall be good to vſe Syrup of vineger ſimple, and compound, Syrup of Lymons, *De acetoſitate Citri, Oxyſacchar. de Bugloſſa, de Endiuia, de Capillis Veneris, de Bizantijs,* and *de Fumaria,* of which, the former do reſiſt putrifaction, and the latter doe reſerate and open the *Meatus,* and paſſages. Alſo the waters of Sorrell, of Scabios, Endiue, Bugloſſe, Mayden-haire, and the like, are very profitable: Or elſe, thou mayſt prepare a Decoction of both, for Choler and Phlegme, *ex Radicibus Ruſci, Graminis, Aſparagi, Tunici* (which they ſay, is an other *ſpecies* of Betony) *Oxalydis, ex lupulo, Fumaria, Hyſſopo, Meliſſa, Scabioſa, Agrimonia, Borraginis, Bugloſſa, Endiuia, Cichorij, capillis cõmunibus, quatuor ſeminibus frigid. maioribus ſemine Aniſi, ex Prunis, paſſulis, hordeo, Glycyrrhiza:* Wee may adde ſome of the ſayde Syrups, with Cordiall pouders, with *Cinamon, Diamoſco, triaſantal.* Afterwards, wee may purge with a Decoction, *ex Capillis Veneris, Floribus communibus, Tamarindis, Myrob, Citrin.* and *Senna.* In the Decoction may be diſſolued *Caſſia, Manna,* and *Rhubarbe,* as

for Electuarie *de Succo Roſarum*, it doeth ſtyrre vp the humors too much, by reaſon of the *Diagredium*. If Phlegme or Melancholie muſt be prepared and purged rather then Choller, wee muſt reſorte to the Chapters of *Oedema*, *Scirrhus*, and the *Cancer*, in the former Methode. Notwithſtanding, wee muſt be carefull alwayes to auoyde the vſe of the ſtronger kindes of Medicines, and thoſe that doe immoderately ſtyrre vp the humors, eyther by preparing or purging them, & alwaies we muſt mix thoſe things that haue a property to reſiſt putrifaction.

To ſtrengthen the Heart.

Now the third Scope of preſeruation and defence from the Plague, conſiſteth in the corroboration and ſtrengthening of the heart, which is performed as wel by things taken inwards, as by outward application.

Amongſt things that are ſimple, theſe are profitable, pure Golde and Syluer, Pearles, the Saphyre, the Smaragde, the Iacint, bolearmonick, terra ſigillata, Amber,

ber, Muſcke, Camphure, Xyloaloes, the Citren rynde, and the ſeede thereof, the tormentil root, Dictamnus, Gentian, Betonie, Endiue, Scabios, Meliſſa, Borrage, Sorell, Hoppes, Fumo-terræ, Caſſia lignea, Myrobalans Citrin, Condite, Hartshorne, & other things: of which we may prepare Suffits & Fumes, Epithems, Cordiall potions, Opiats and Electuaries.

Amongſt compounds, are chiefly profitable, the common pils, called *Pil. Ruffi*, before preſcribed, olde Treackle, Mithridate, *electuarium de ouo, Imperatoris Maximiliani, Diateſſaron, Elect. de bolo, puluis de Gemmis, puluis Bezera, Diamargarit.* and ſuch like. *Confectio liberantis* is approoued, whoſe diſcription is as followeth.

Confectio liberantis, againſt the Plague.

℞ *Rad. Tormentil. Seminis Acetoſ. ſemi. Endiu. ſem. Citri, Coriandr. prep. an.* ℥j. ß. *Santal. omnium, an.* ℥j. *Boli Armeni, terræ ſigillat. an.* ℥ß. *Margaritarũ, Coralli, vtriuſq; Succini, Limaturæ eboris, Spodij, Oſſis de corde Cerui, Ben. vtriuſq; Doronici, Cardami, Macis, Ligni Aloes, ſingul.* ℥ß. *Smaragdi, Granati, Serici crudi, Camphuræ, Moſci, Ambræ, ſingul. gran.* iiij. *Cinamomi, Croci, Zedoariæ, Caſſiæ Lignea, an.* ℥ß.

Sacchar. Candi, Penidiorũ an. ℥iij. *Sacchar. Dissolut. in Aquâ ros. q. s.* And make a Confection.

Electuar. de Ouo.

Electuarium de Ouo, is made after this manner, *Albumen Oui per acutiorem partem educitur: ouum Croco repletur: pulte postea circumlinitur; Sub cineribus donec in pulue rem redigi possit, coquitur eius puluri sequẽtia addantur Rad. torment. rad. morsus-diaboli, Angelic. pimpinell. Dictami, Zedoaria, sing.* ℥ij. *Theriac. vet.* ℥iij. *aquæ Scabiosæ, vel Rosarum diluuntur: puluis Ouipredictis miscetur:* And of that mixture, euerie morning take a dragme, or ij. scruples.

Another excellent Electuarie.

℞. *Boli armen. Dictami, Pimpinel. Myrrh. Zedoriæ: an.* ℥j. ß. *terr. sigill.* ℥x. *tormentil.* ℥vj *seminis Citri.* ℥ij. *Margaritar. nõ perforatarum, et Smaragd. sing.* ℥iij. *Camphoræ.* ℥j. *Croci.* ℥ß. *theriac. in vino dissolut. & in diplomat. distillat.* ℥j. *Syrupi de aceto s. Citri, q. s.* And make an Electuarie. Of which may be giuen in a morning, the quantitie of a Chestnut, with *aqua Meliss.* Wee may vse in the Summer time, Treackle

ackle of three years old, with the water of Sorell: alſo in the winter time, wee may vſe old Treackle with wine. The ſame is meant by *Mithridat* alſo. Cõſerues of roſes and Sorell, are alſo profitable. There may be alſo prepared, Conſerues of the roote of *Tapſus barbatus*, and of the roote of tormentill, as well for preſeruation, as for the Cure of the diſeaſe.

Alſo to preſerue from the peſtilence, this Electuarie of Nuts following, is of wonderfull operation.

℞. *Nuces communes* xv. *Caricas pingues, ſimiliter* xv. *Rad. Ariſtoloch. vtriuſq; ſing.* ℥j ß. *torment. Dictami albi, Pimpinell. ſing.* ℥ij. ß. *fol. Abſinthij: Rut. Scabioſ. aſari. ſing. M.* j. *bacca. Lauri.* ℥ij. ß. *Corticis Citri, Galang. Macis, an.* ℥j. *flor. Borag. p. ij. Oſſis de corde Cerui. boli armen. Myrrh. an.* ℥j. *cum lib.* iij. *Mel diſpumati.* Let all be mixt together, and of the ſame mixture giue in the morning the quantitie of a Lupin. *Elect. de nucibus.*

What order muſt be obſerued with them that doe viſite the Infected with the Plague.

But for thoſe, whoſe Office it is, to viſit

them that are infected with the Plague, and to vndertake the Cure of them, this order they muſt obſerue.

Firſt, before they enter into the infected ayre, let them take a ſmall peece of a manchet, dypt in the iuyce of Lymons, or Orenges, or in the iuyce of a ſharpe Pomegranate: or let him take Treackle, or of the Citren rynde, or of the Lymon, or let him chawe in his mouth the roote of *Zedoarie, Angelica, Pimpinell, Pentaphyllon*: Or let him vſe ſome Cordiall preſcription, or elſe let him holde in his mouth one of theſe pils following.

Pils to reſiſt the plague.

℞. *Corticis Citri, Zedoar. an.* ℈.j. *pimpinell.* ℈.ij. *Boli Armeni preparat.* ʒß. *Maſtichis,* ʒj. *aliptæ Moſchat. & Galliæ Moſchat. an.* ʒß. with the Muſcilage of *Gummi Dragant* extracted in the water of Bugloſſe, and a little vineger, and make xij. pils of a dragme, of which, let him hold one in his mouth. It is alſo very profitable to carry in his hand ſome ſweete Ball, or Pomander, to ſmell often vnto. In the Sommer ſeaſon, after this manner.

Pomander for the Sommer.

℞. *Cort. Citri, Calami arom. an.* ℈.j. *ligni Aloes tãtund. ſantal. omnium, an.* ʒj. *Ladani et Maſt.*

Maſt. ℥ß. *flor. Camomel.* ℈ij. *Roſ. rub.* ℥iij. *Cãphor.* ℈ij. with the Muſcilage of *gumme trag.* extracted in Roſewater, make a Ball.

In the Winter time, you make him after this manner.

℞. *Styracis, Calamitæ, Ladani, Caryoph. Pomander Cinamo. Macis, aliptæ Muſcat. galli. Moſ-for the cat. an.* ℥j. *Moſci, Ambræ an. Gran.* iiij. *Winter.* And make a Ball.

The fourth Scope, for preſeruation from the Plague, doth conſiſt in reſiſting of putrifaction, which we may performe in the due vſe of the ſixe things not naturall, which in my iudgement is in ordaining a Dyet that may incline to cold, and dryeth: the body muſt be free frõ ſuperfluous humors, and liuing in a good aire.

Therefore a meaſure and meane muſt be obſerued in meate and drinke: Drunkennes and fulnes muſt be auoyded, the meates muſt be ſuch as are of eaſie digeſture, & that doe not corrupt, or putrifie in the ſtomach, they muſt be eaten with ſharp ſauces, ſuch as the iuyce of Citrõs, or Lymons, of Pome-granats, Oranges, Veriuyce, Sorell, or vineger: Frutes muſt be refrained, except ſuch as are ſharpe:

The

The wine muſt be pure and thinne, ſuch as we call *Vinum Oligophorum*; violent exerciſe both of minde and bodie muſt be auoyded. The belly muſt not be bound, but goe freely to the ſtoole. Immoderate bathing, and the vſe of *Venus* muſt be auoyded. Some there are, that doe take of theſe Pils following.

The firſt day, they take v. the ſecond day three, and the third day one, and the fourth day, a ℥. of treackle, drinking after a *modicum* of wine: the fifth day, they vſe a cordial *Opiat*: the ſixt day, they take one of theſe Lozenges following: and againe, the ſeuenth day, they returne to the Pils, and ſo obſerue the former order.

℞. *Zizzib. albi, & raſi infuſi in aquis partib. aquar. roſar. bugloſ. et ſcab.* ℈iiij. Make a decoction to the third part, in the expreſſion macerate *agar. trochiſ.* ℥ij. And when this ſhall be expreſſed againe, adde of Aloes twiſe waſhed in Sorell water and vineger, ℥j. *Cort. Myrobal. Citrin.* and *Cebul. Rhabarb. optimi. an.* ℈.ij. *rad. Dictami, tormentill. tunic. an.* ℈j. *Myrrhæ* waſhed in Sorell water, ℥ß. Saffron, ℥j.ß. Muske and Cam-

Camphure, *an. gran.* ij. *Syrupi acetoſ. q. ſ.* and of a dragme make v. pils.

Then take of olde Treakle, ℥j. and vſe it as aforeſaide.

℞. *Rad. Gentianæ, torment. Dictami. an.* ℈j. *Seminis acetoſ. & Citri, an.* ℥j. *omnium Santal. an.* ℈ß. *Boli armeni prep. puln. bezeraici, an.* ℥ß. *Cinamomi.* ℈j. *Oſſis de corde Cerui,* ℈ß. *Margaritar. Saphyr. & ſmaragd. & Hyacinth. an.* ℈j. *Conſeruæ acetoſ. et bugloſſ. an.* ℥vj. *Syrupi de Lymonibus, & ſyrupi Conſeruationis corticis Citri, q. ſ.* And make an *Opiat* for the richer ſort. *Cordial Opiat.*

But for the poorer ſorte, wee may vſe this. *Opiat for the poore.*

℞. *Ther. vet.* ℥ij. *Conſeruæ Bugloſſ. e acetoſ. pul. elect. de Bolo & bezeraici. an.* ℥ß. *aureæ Alexandrin.* ℥j. *Fiat Opiata.*

℞. *Pul. Bezeraici, pul. elect. de bolo, Diamargarit. frig. & de gemmis, an.* ℈ij. *Diapenid. ſine aromatibus,* ℥j. *Conſeruæ Bugloſſ. acetoſ. & Roſ. an.* ℥iij. Sugar diſſolued in Scabios water, as much as ſhall ſuffice to make an Electuarie in Tables, of the weight of ℥ ij. And vſe it as before is ſayde. *Lozenges.*

Of

Of the Peſtilent Feuer.

CHAP. XXXVI.

THe Cure of the Peſtilent Feuer doth require firſt a ſpare and cooling Dyet, all meates muſt be auoyded, that doe eaſily putrifie, and which are hard of digeſtion: Such things that are ſharp and ſowre are commended: as broathes and meates, ſeaſoned with the iuyces of Sorrell, veriuyce, Limons, Pome-granates, oranges, and with vineger, and ſuch like.

Let the Patient holde alwayes in his mouth and chawe the roote of Angelica, Tormentil, or Pentaphyllon, or of the Orange rynde, or Lymon: Let him abſtaine from ſleepe, if it be poſſible, in the beginning, leaſt the venome creepe with more eaſe to the heart. Secondly, followeth euacuation, which may be done by cutting of a veyne, if ſtrength doe permit, and that muſt be done onely in the beginning. For this Feuer is ſo fierce, and vehement, that it doeth with great ſpeed ouerthrow the faculties & ſtrength

of

of the bodie. Vomite alſo in the beginginning is profitable, and other revulſions, hauing regarde to the place wherein the peſtilent Tumor reſteth. Thirdlie, after bloud-letting wee muſt procure ſweate, with this following Decoction.

℞. *Cardium Benedict.* ℥ ij. *Verben. Scabioſ. an. M.* j. *fol. Rutæ, Salui. Calendulæ, an. M.* j. ß.

Let them be macerated in wine, and diſtilled, and giue of the ſame water ℥ij. in the beginning of the diſeaſe, to prouoke ſweate, or giue ℥ j. ß. of *Aqua Chelidon.* or ℥iij. of *Tryphera Perſica*, or *Saracenica*, for the ſame purpoſe.

Fourthly, the humors muſt be gently purged, without great agitation and ſtyrring vp of them, as in this manner.

℞. *Myrob. Citrin*, and *Cebul. an.* ℥ij. *Tamarind, ſebeſt. an.* ℥iij. Make a decoction in the water of Scabios, or Bugloſſe, and to the ſtrayning, adde ℥j. of Syrop of Roſes, ſolutiue, & make a potion: there may be added Caſſia and Rhubarbe, as is ſet downe in the former Chapter.

Fiftly, the heart muſt be ſtrengthned, as wel by inward adminiſtration, as outward ap-

application: for which purpoſe, after purging and euacuation performed, eyther by bloudletting, or by vomit, or by ſome laxatiue medicine, Cordial potions muſt be giuen, and Epithems applyed to the region of the heart: of which wee haue ſpoken in the chapter of the Carbunckle: but chiefly *Confection alchermes* is commended, except the belly be immoderately looſe, or elſe, the *Lapis Lazuli* in the compoſition thereof, muſt be nine times waſhed, that it may thereby looſe the ſtrength of his purging facultie. Alſo the Cordial potions muſt be added ℥j. of Syrup of violets, or of Nymphea, or *de Papauere*, to procure ſleepe, after the beginning of the diſeaſe. To the broaths alſo ſome things muſt be admixed, that may ſtrengthen the heart, as for poore men, may be giuen in their broaths, the pouder of Corall, the bone of the Harts-horne, purſlane, vineger, verjuyce, the leaues of *Tapſus barbatus*, (except the belly be bound) the leaues of Bugloſſe, Borrage, and Scabios. For the richer ſort,

Sleep.

For the poore.

For the rich.

℞. *Fol. Verbenæ, Scabioſ. Aceteſ. Scordij, Bugloſſ. an. M.* j. *Granorum Citri, vel Aran-*

Arantiarum, ℥j. *Corticis Citri*, ℥ß. *Roſar. rub. p.* j.

Make a Decoction in the broath of a Chicken, to two pints, to which ſhall be added, pouder of Harts-horne, of Corall, white and red, *Ben. vtriuſq;*, *Rad. Pentaphylli, an.* ℥j. *puluer. Diamargar. & de Gemmis. an.* ℈jj. *pulp. Bezeraici*, ℥j. *Succi Arantiorum*, or veriuyce, ℥ij. vineger, ℥j. foure leaues of golde, let all be diſtilled in *Diplomate*, or boyled the ſpace of an houre, and of the ſame Decoction, let him take two or three ſpoonfuls with his broaths.

Sixtly, the Stomach is alſo to be ſtrēgthned, for it doth often labour with vomiting, by which happeneth ſownings and fayntings, and other ſuch *Symptoms* of the heart, or the meates and Cordial potions cannot be retayned: therefore the vpper part of the Stomach muſt be annoynted with this Oyntment following.

℞. *Olei Roſar. Myrt. Cydon. an.* ℥ij. *Olei Nardini*, ℥. ß. annoynt the region of the Stomach, or vſe oyle of roſes & vineger. *Vnguent. againſt vomiting.*

For ſowning and fainting, and for palpitation & beating of the heart, this Cordial potion muſt be often giuen, & Epi-

thems night and day, foure or fiue times applyed.

To quench thyrſt.

Seuenthly, the thyrſt of the patient muſt be look'te vnto, and for that muſt be giuen a Decoction of Barly, with Syrup of Lymons, *de aceteſ. Ciori.* or *Aceteſ. ſimpl.* with *Oxyſaccharum.* Or,

Iulep to quenche thyrſt.

℞. *Aquæ Roſ. quart.* j. *Aquarum Aceteſ. Bugloſſ. Nymphe. an. quart.* ß. *Aquarum Scabioſ. Verben. ſingul.* ℥j. *Aceti albi,* ℥ ß. *Sacchar. q. ſ.* And make a Iulep, and when hee is thirſty let him vſe it.

Outward applications againſt the Peſtilence.

Eightly, we muſt haue regarde of the Tumors & ſwellings that doth vſe to ariſe in the Groyne, and other Emunctuaries. They are to be fomented with a Decoction of Lilly roots, of Althea, Mallowes, chamomel, Dyll, & *capillus Veneris.* Afterwards, we adde wheate meale, butter, and oyle, to the remnant, & make a Cataplaſ. And although that Nature is to be holpen in expelling of the venemous matter, by drawing to the outward and ignoble

ble parts, especially when Nature doeth not of it selfe expell sufficiently.

Yet wee must take heede of Medicines that do draw immoderately, because they doe very much increase both the payne, and the Feuer, and withall, ouerthrow the strength of the bodie, and then wee can neither moue vomite, nor giue any purging Medicine, least wee drawe backe againe those venemous humors which nature had expelled outwards.

But we must persеuer with Epithems and Cordial drinkes, and with moderate attractiues: neither in my opinion must wee vse Cupping-glasses, except in the parts neere the Tumor: but wee must rather apply a hen to the Tumor, which with the Sphincter of her Fundament, doth draw sufficiently without any great payne or agitation of humors: Or wee may applie some other liuing creature for that purpose: Or Stuphs moystened in the former Decoction, and applyed for the space of seuen dayes.

Others doe annoynte the place in the meane time with *Oleum Syciomum*: Some doe vse Æsypus, and some others

Plaſter to diſcuſſe. doe take *Ammoniacum, Bdelly, Galbanum, an.* ℥j. *pulueris Iridis Florent.* ℥ß. *Olei Syciony*, or of Lillies, as much as ſhall ſuffice. Some vſe *Diachylō ireatū*, others *Diachylon Magnū*, & ſome others diſalow thereof, becauſe it doth not ſuffer the venome to exhale. But at laſt, when the humor is ſo maligne that it will not giue place to diſcuſſiue medicines, wee muſt then with all ſpeede flie to ſuch things as doe ſuppurate and rypen.

Therefore an Onyon roaſted vnder the embers, and ſodden Figges, with Leuen and butter, mixed together, muſt be applyed in the forme of a Gataplaſ. Or,

Cataplaſ. to rypen. R. *Rad. Lily*, ℥ij. *Malue, Biſmalue violarum, an. M.* j. *Farin. ſeminis lini, farin. hordij et tritici, an.* ℥j. *Caricarum par.* ij. *Florum Camomeli et violarum, an. p.* j. *flor. Samb. p.* ß. Make a Decoction:

And let it run through a Syue, and adde therevnto *axung. ſuill. gallin. vel vituli, an.* ℥j. ß. *olei Amigdal. dulc. vel lily, vel violarū.* ℥iij. *Croci*, ℥ß. and make a Cataplaſme, to which may be added, one onyon roaſted vnder the embers: & before thou doeſt applie the Cataplaſme, thou ſhalt foment

the

the place affected, with the Decoction of theſe things. When it is come to Suppuration, thou ſhalt preſently open the Apoſtume, and cleanſe the vlcer: if there doe follow carbunckles, as is vſuall, thou ſhalt Cure them, as before wee haue ſet downe in the chapter of the Carbunckle.

Of the Bubo, that is not Peſtilential.

CHAP. XXXVII.

SOmetimes in the Emunctuaries and Glandulous parts, there doe ariſe Critical tumors, or by ſome other means, when the principall parts doe driue forth ſuperfluities. For the Cure of which, we muſt neither open a veyne, nor giue purging Medicines: neither muſt we repell, or beate backe the humor, leaſt we intercept and hinder the motion of Nature; but ſometimes, wee rather drawe it forwards: But eſpecially, we muſt vſe things that doeth ſtrengthen, ceaſe paine, and diſcuſſe: and at the laſt, wee vſe things that doe rypen, and bring to ſuppuration.

Some doe vſe Oyle of Roſes, Chamomel, Dyll, Æſypus, Hennes-greaſe, and Capons-greaſe, of which, wee may with waxe make an oyntment.

Some alſo doe vſe to aſſwage paine with oyle of Roſes, with Salt, which *Guydo* doeth not allowe of in the beginning. But to diſcuſſe the matter, *Diachylon cum Gummis* is much commended.

Or,

℞. *Chamomeli, Meliloti, an. P.* j. *Farin. ſeminis Lini & Fœnugr. an.* ℥j. *Ammoniac.* ʒ.vj. With oyle of Chamomell, make a Cataplaſme.

Thoſe Tumors, or *Bubos*, which doe ariſe vnder the Arme-holes, do often rypen of themſelues, when they proceede from an hote matter, or being in an hote place.

Sometimes *it* happeneth, that a Tumor ariſeth vnder the arme-hole, which doth proceede from a colde cauſe, which by the *Arabians* is called *Sugilla*, for the Cure of which, beſides an order of dyet, and purging of the belly, wee may app'ie a Plaſter, by the opinion of *Archigenes*, framed of the aſhes of Snayles, with honie

nie and tallowe, to wich alſo wee may adde ſome Terebinthine. Or elſe, wee may prepare a plaſter of honie and Turpentine.

Somtimes alſo *Bubos* do ariſe, through paynes of the extreame parts: to Cure which, wee muſt in the beginning open a veyne, and purge the bellie.

Of a Tumor proceeding through the cutting of a veyne.

CHAP. XXXIII.

THis Tumor if ſtrength will allowe, ſhalbe Cured by opening of a veyne in the other Arme.

Thou ſhalt applye to the Tumor, the white of an egge, with oyle of Roſes, and if thou wilt, thou mayeſt adde *Bole armonicke*: Alſo a Fomentation of cooling things, *Emplaſtrum de Ceruſa*, Oyle of Earth-wormes: And afterwardes, thoſe things muſt be applyed, that haue a Diſcuſſiue facultie.

Of Chyragra, or Goute in the hands, proceeding from Phlegme.

CHAP. XXXIX.

WEe Cure this affect, First, by a fit order of Dyet, which must be hote and drie: wee must auoide all rawe frutes and hearbs, all pulse, as beanes, and peason, milke, cheese, and all Fish, except such as be of grauelly riuers, which must be boyled in wyne, or roasted. Finally, wee must forsake all such things as doe breede Phlegme.

Secondly, wee must vse preparation, and purgation of the Humor, euen as we haue shewed in the Chapter of *Oedima* and *Struma*. We must also make diuersions with Cupping-glasses, frictions, and Ligature of the partes that are opposite.

After purgation of the whole body, we must prescribe a Decoction of *Guyacum*, framed with wine or water, according to the temperature and habit of the bodie, and also the nature of the affect.

Our

Our outward applications muſt be ſuch, as haue propertie to attenuate, incide, and reſolue.

Therefore a *Lixinium* muſt be made of Oake-aſhes, of the Figge-tree, of vine braunches, and of the ſtalkes of beanes: wherein ſhalbe boyled *Radi is Ebuli.* ℥.ij. ß. *Caulium. rub. M. iij. Lupinorum & Fœnugrec. an. p. ij. Florum Sambuci & Stœchados, an. p. ij. Aluminis, Sulphur. an.* ℥ij. *Salis* ℥iiij. *Aceti* ℥. v.

With which Decoction, Foment the hands, and of the *Megma* or Reliques, make a Cataplaſme: and with a Roller moyſtened in the ſame Decoction, binde it vp.

Alſo the raſing or fylings of Hartshorne, boyled in white wine, for a good ſpace, and wth the ſame decoction, Foment the hands.

When the humor ſhall be now reſolued, you ſhall diſſolue Alume, Acacia, and Hypociſtis in vineger, and therewith Foment the hands, to ſtrengthen them, leaſt they receiue againe the humor that is flowing.

Of Panarix, and Paronychion.

CHAP. XL.

A Tumor with exceeding paine in the roots of the nayles, called cõmonly a Felon, or Catshayre.

IN theſe Tumors, the order of Dyet, the opening of a veyne, and the ſame purgations as are preſcribed in *Phlegmon*, may be vſed. For locall applications, in the beginning repellent Medicines muſt be mixed with *anodins*: Of which, theſe formes that followe may ſerue.

Medicine to ceaſe paine.

℞. *Succi portulaci, Solani, Plantagin. aut Craſſul. et vmbilici Veneris. an.* ℥ij. *Muccag. ſemin. Pſyllij, cum Succis extracta.* ℥ ij. *Boli armeni.* ℥ij. *Gallarum.* ℨß. *Caphuræ,* ℈ ij. *Olei Roſar.* ℥iij: Let them be mixed, and often applyed.

In the beginning alſo it is profitable to vſe oyle of Roſes & Myrtels, with oyle of Lylies, or *vnguentũ album*, with *Camphure* and *vnguentum populeon*, beeing myxed in equall parts: For that mixture doeth moderately Repell, it reſtrayneth the heate, and doeth rypen the hoate Humor. Or wee applye Hen-bane, boyled with *Axungia*, and the Muſcilage of

Pſyl.

Pſyllium, or Mallowes, mixed together: Or thoſe things may be mixed with *vnguētum album Camphuratū*, and *populeon*.

Sometimes, in exceeding and intollerable paine, wee mixe a little *Opium*, according to the opinion of *Auicen*, with milke and Saffron: Or *Olei Roſarum*. ℥j. *Opij, et hyoſch. an.* ℈j. *Apij*; ℈ß. with one yolke of an egge, and mixed together.

Notwithſtanding, I haue proued, that the white of an egge, with oyle of violets, do aſſwage paine, more then the foreſaide *Narcotick* medicine: and I am of the opinion, that no aſtringent medicines are to be applied to the place affected, but vnto the parts adioyning, becauſe that by impinging & ſetling of the humor, the paine is both nouriſhed and increaſed, & doeth bring danger to the bone. Therefore it ſhalbe better to vſe diſcuſſiues and ſuppuratiffs, with things that do meanly ſtrēgthen. Therfore thou ſhalt waſh & foment the place with hote wine; afterwards, annoint it twith oyle of roſes. To ſuppurate & aſſwage paine, this folowing is excellēt.

℞. *Sachar. roſ. axung. gall.* ℥iij. *vitellum Oui vnum*: With a little freſhe Butter, make

Make an oyntment in a morter, without fire.

Or we may take the Muſcilage of *Pſyllium, Adeps ſuillus,* freſh butter, yolks of egges, the meale of Linſeede, and of Fœnugreeke, beeing mixed together, and ſo applie it.

When the Apoſtume ſhall be opened, it muſt be cleanſed with honie, turpentine, and barley meale, and if neede be, with *unguentum Apoſtolorum,* or with the pouder of *Mercury.*

Afterwards, this *Sarcotick* and incarnatiue Medicine ſhall profit.

Incarnatiue.

℞. *Aloes,* ℥iij. *Myrrhe, Thuris, et Sarcocol. an.* ℥i. *Terebinthin.* ℥v. *Mel Roſa. col.* ℥ii. And mixe them.

If the bone happen to be foule, or that there doe appeare caries and rottennesſe, wee muſt applie a *Cautier:* Next, wee muſt worke ſo that the *Eſchar* may fall off, and that may be done with thoſe Medicines which are ſet downe in the Chapter of the vlcer, with corruption of the bone.

Of

Of the Tumors of the Pappes.

CHAP. XLI.

THe Inflamation of the Pappes, is cured by a cold and thin Dyet, by opening of a veyne in the arme of that ſide, by purgation, as is ſayd in the Chapter of *Phlegmon*, by prouoking of the *Menſtrues* if they ſhalbe ſuppreſt: And laſtly, by *Topical* and *Local* Medicines.

Things that are truly repercuſſiue, and that doe beate back, are not to be allowed here in the beginning, becauſe they hinder perſpiration, and driue the matter to the heart. : But it is ſufficient to vſe oyle of Roſes, and the white of an egge, or the iuyce of plantaine, or *Oxyrrhodinum*, being hote, or the iuyce of Endiue, with vineger, or the leaues of Night-ſhade, Melilot, and Beane meale, with *Oxymel*, and oyle of ſweete Almonds, and ſo boyled together, to the forme of a Cataplaſme. Or there may be applyed, the leaues of Henbane, with oyle of Roſes, or ſeede of Henbane, with oyle of Roſes, to which may

may be added Barley meale and Wine. In the increaſe and State diſcuſſiues doe profite.

℞. *Fol. Malue, Viol. an. M.* j. *Hordij mund. p. ſ. florum Chamom. Melilot. an. p.* j. Make a Decoction, wherewith bathe and Foment the Dugges.

Then take Butter, ℥iij. Oyle of Violets, ℥ij. and annoynt the place affected, hennes-greaſe alſo, and the greaſe of a ducke, with beane meale is very good.

To bring to Suppuration, wee may vſe *Emplaſtr. Auicen.*

℞. *Micæ panis, quart.* j. *Farin. Fabar. quart. ß. farin. Fœnugrec.* ℥j. *Rad. Althe. quart. ß. viteſſos ouorum iij. Myrrh. et Aſſa fœtid. an.* ℥j. *Croci.* ℈j. Or.

℞. *Rad. Althee.* ℥iiij. *Malue, Viol. an. M.* j. *Farin. Tritici et hord. an.* ℥j. Make a decoction, and ſtampe it, and let it runne through a ſtrayner: then adde freſh-butter, ℥iij. *pinguedin. ſuill.* ℥ij. *vitelloi,* ij. And make a Cataplaſme.

Afterwardes, the Apoſtume muſt be opened, in the moſt declining parte, and heede muſt be taken that wee cutte no veyne, leaſt afterwardes the Dugge be de-

depriued of Mylke: It muſt be cleanſed with honie, turpentine, Myrrhe, Sarcacol, and ſuch like.

When the Tumor doeth proceede from a colde humor, wee muſt vſe ſuch order of Dyet, and Purgation, as hath already bene declared in the geneall Methode of colde Tumors.

In our outward applications, in the whole courſe of the diſeaſe; it ſhalbe profitable to vſe oyle of Spike, of Lyllies, of chamomel, of Dyll, or of Almonds, hens greaſe with waxe, and *Lana ſuccida.*

Of Curding of Milke.

CHAP. XLII.

PReſently after Child-byrth, when the mother doeth nouriſh the infant, to hinder that the milke flow not to the dugges, and there congeale & curd, there may be applyed Cupping-glaſſes to the *pectten*, to the ending of the *muſculi recti*, of the *epigaſtriũ*, or vpõ either ſlãck. But vpõ the breſts apply theſe things that follow.

℞. *Aquæ Liliorũ & Mentæ, an.* ℥iij. *aquæ Che-*

Chelidon. ℥j. *Aqu. Roſ. et Nymph. an.* ℥vi. Mixe them, and waſh the Dugges often with it, and cloaths wette therein, applie them vpon the Pappes.

Or applie newe waxe, in the forme of a round Searecloth, cutting a hole in the middeſt, for the Dugge, or Nepple, to lye forth, or diſſolue the waxe firſt, in oyle of violets, and make a plaſter, and applie it. This Pouder alſo is verie good to dri-vp milke.

℞. *Sem. Fœnic.* ℥j. *Aniſi.* ℥ß. *Anij, petroſ. et Agni-caſti, an.* ℥i. *Coralli rub. cornu Cerui vſti, an.* ℈. *ij. Sacchar, duplum pondus:* And make a pouder, whereof let her take a ſpoonefull, morning and euening.

If the Pappes ſwell and Tumifie, vſe theſe things following.

Vnguent. ℞. *Vnguenti Roſacei, et ceràti, ſantal. an.* ℥i. *olei Roſarum et Camomeli. an.* ℥ij. Mixe them, and annoynt the parts rounde about the pappes, and rubbe her hands with Sage and Mynts.

Of Sage alſo and Mynts, with *virga paſtoris*, may be made a pouder, which ſhee may vſe in her broaths. There may alſo be made a Decoction of *Cicla*, Mynts, and

White Beetes.

Smallage, and Foment the Dugges: Afterwards, thoſe hearbs beeing ſtamped, may be applyed in the forme of a Cataplaſme. For by experience it is prooued to be very good, becauſe it incideth, openeth, clenſeth, and dryeth.

℞. *Farinæ Fabarum & Orob. an. quart.* j. *Succi Chelidony maioris* ℥ij. *Succi Menthæ,* ℥iij. *Olei Lyliorum et Menth. an.* ℥iij. And make a Cataplaſme. *Cataplaſ.*

℞. *Farin. Fabar. & hordei, an.* ℥j. *Styracis in oleo Roſ. diſſolut.* ℥ß. *Coagulum vnum Hœdi:* And mixe them, and make a Cataplaſme, which applye to the Dugges, with the former Oyntment, of Oyle of Roſes.

Some doe vſe to applye a peece of ſalt Beefe, with parſly, for three dayes, morning and euening, to diſcuſſe the curded Milke: becauſe alſo it doth incide, open, and drie, as well as diſcuſſe.

The ſame alſo doeth *vnguentum album Galeni*, diſſolued in vineger: for vineger doeth incide, attenuate, and drie. *Vertue of vineger.*

In like manner, Butter waſhed with vineger: for it doeth mollifie, incide, by reaſon of the vineger, and reſolue. Alſo

Roſewater, mixed with vineger, is profible. Alſo Claye reduced into pouder, and mixed with ſharpe vineger, doth remoue the pricking Tumor, which proceedeth from the milke beeing curded.

The ſame operation hath the neaſt of Swallowes with vineger.

℞. *Furfuris, M.* j. *florum chamomeli et Meliloti. an. P.* j. *Farin. Fabar.* ℥iiij. *Pingued. Gall.* ℥x. *Croci* ℈ij. *olei Ro'arum, chamomeli et Anethi, an.* ℥. ß. *Olei violar.* ℥j.

And mixe them, and with *Sapa* make a Cataplaſme.

A Cataplaſme to rypen.

If the Milke beeing Curded, will not be diſſolued nor diſcuſſed, it muſt be brought to ſuppuration, with the precedent Cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Mal. Viol. an. M.* i. *Flor. chamomel. Melilot. an. p.* ß. Make a Decoction, to which adde crums of white bread, *lib.* i. Butter, ℥i. ß. ii. yolks of egges, oyle of Roſes, ℥ij. oyle of Chamomel. ℥i. ß. Make a Cataplaſme.

Or Crums of white bread, mixed with the ſame decoction, with yolks of egges, & Saffron. When the Apoſtume is open, theſe things folowing are good to cleſe it.

℞.

℞. *Vnguenti Regis* ℥ij. *Mellis Roſat. colat.* ℥ß. *ſuccor. Plantagi. Apij et abſynthij, an.* ℥i. *farin. hord.* ℥j. ß. Make an ointmẽt. Or elſe, mix *vnguentum Regis* with honie of roſes. Alſo may be applyed *diachylon commune*, diſſolued in oyle of roſes. Sometimes after the breſt is healed vp, and cicatrized, there doeth remaine in ſome part of the pappe, a hardnes, which we may cure after this mãner: ſpread mutton ſuet vpon a peece of linnen cloth, & ſtrew thervpon the pouder of *ceruſe*, and applie it. Or an Emplaſter of the leaues of *Rue*: or *Ryce*, boyled in ſweete wine, or fatte broath, adding thervnto a little Saffron, or with the yolks of egges, and oyle of violets, make a Cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Rad. Alth. coctæ, lib.* ß. *pinqued. Anatis* ℥j. *Medull. cruris Vituli et Bouis, an.* ℥vj. *Sebi Vaccini* ℥iij. *Olei Roſ.* ℥j. *Olei chamomeli et Anethi, an.* ℥ij. *olei de Lil.* ℥i. ß. *Ceræ alb.* as much as ſhall ſuffice, and make an excellent Cerot. *Cerot.*

When wee doubt of *Scirrhus*, and that it will degenerate into the *Cancer*, the generation thereof muſt be reſtrayned, by an Oyntment of oyle of Roſes, ℥iiij.

in which we ſhall boyle Poppie, Henbane, and *Opium*, of eyther. ℈ j. And with which ſhall be diſſolued an ounce of *Gummi Arabicke.*

If the *Cancer* be now ingendred: for the Cure thereof, I thinke it not ſafe to cut off the whole breaſt, but to vſe *Cura Fucata*, that is, a Pallatiue Cure, rather then a Chyrurgicall.

Of the Inflamation of the Breaſts, and parts inter-coſtal, and about the Ribbes.

CHAP. XLIII.

THe Inflamation of the breaſt doth require a ſpare and coole Dyet, the opening of a veine, and other Reuulſions, purging Medicines, as we haue declared in the former Method of *Phlegmon*, and other hote Tumors.

In the vſe of Local Medicines, in the beginning of the inflamation, aſtringent and Repelling Medicines, either none, or very weake ones, muſt be applied, as well for the neereneſſe of the heart, as alſo for re-

repelling and beating backe of the Humor to some principall part, and withall, for the necessary respiration, which may be hindred by the breast constricted, and bound in, by the vse of them.

Therefore it shall suffice to vse oyle of Roses, Myrtels, and violets, with the waters of Roses, Violets, and the iuyce of plantaine.

In the increase, oyle of Chamomel, and Roses, or mixte with violets, doeth much profit, or the meales of Barley, Beanes, and Lentils, mixed with oyle of Roses, or Althea, Mallowes, Chamomel, and Melilot, boyled, and in the decoction, macerat browne bread, and all being beaten together, mixe them with Butter, oyle of Chamomel, yolks of egges, and Safiron: And make a Cataplasme.

In the constitution of the Tumor, those things doe profit, if there be added Linseede, Fenelseede, and such like.

If the Tumor cannot be discussed, these things that followe are profitable to bring to Suppuration.

℞. *Rad. Lil.* ℥iij. *Mal. Viol. an. M.* j. Let them be boyled in the broath of a henne,

then with crummes of white bread, beeing macerated in the Decoction.

Let all be ſtamped together, and with Butter and common oyle, make a Cataplaſme. Or,

Cataplaſ. ℞. *Rad. Alth. lib.* j. *Seminis Lini et Fœnugreci an.* ℥ij. Boyle them, afterwards myxe therewith of Butter, ℥iij. *iiij.* yolks of egges, and apply it as a Cataplaſme.

When it is perceiued to be brought to Suppuration and matter, the Apoſtume muſt be opened preſently, according to the length of the rybbes: leaſt the ſharpe matter decorode, penetrate, and ſlippe into the hollowneſſe of the breaſt, and ſo cauſe a fiſtulous vlcer.

Next, for ſome dayes, muſt be vſed a Digeſtiue of Turpentine, and the yolkes of egges: Afterwardes, it muſt be cleanſed.

If it chance to penetrate into the hollowneſſe and Cauitie of the Breaſt, wee muſt reſort to the Chapter of the Cure of a wounde in the Breaſt, and of the Cure of a Fiſtula.

Of

Of the colde Tumor of the Breast.

CHAP. XLIIII.

THe cold tumor of the breast doth require a Dyet attenuating, hot & drie, and such Medicines as do prepare & purge *Phlegme*, as is set down in the Ch. of *Oedema*: with which must be mixed such things that doe strengthen the Breast, as are Ireos, Enula, Hyssop, Melissa, Liquirish, Raysins, Barley, and such like.

For *Topical* and *Local* Medicins, such as do resolue, discusse, incide, and clense, are profitable. Therfore we may apply oyle of *Camomel*, of *Dyll*, of *Lillies*, of *Almonds*, *Irinũ*, and *Spike*, with such like: or some of them with flowers of *camomel*, *meale of Linseed* and *fœnugreeke* may be mixed: or boyle a roote of *Althea*, *mallowes*, *coriãder*, *squinãt. linseed*, & *fœnugr.* flowers of *camom. melilot*, and *stœchados*: Foment the place with the decoction, and afterwards apply the rest as a Cataplasme: Or else make a pultis with crummes of bread, and beane meale, in wine, and oyle of *camomel*.

Laſtly, when the Tumor cannot be diſcuſſed, we muſt bring it to Suppuration, after this manner.

Cataplaſ. to rypen.

℞. *Rad. Alth. lib.* ß. *rad. Lil.* ℥iiij. Boyle them, and ſtampe them, and adde therevnto Wheate-meale, Linſeede, and Fœnugreeke, butter, and *axungia ſuilla*, of eyther, ℥iij. three yolks of egges, & ſaffron, ℈j. And make a Cataplaſme.

The opening of the Apoſtume, as is aforeſaide, muſt not be deferred, for feare there doe ariſe a Fiſtulous vlcer, and corruption and foulnes of the bones, which wee haue ſeene to haue happened oftentimes to many. To cleanſe the vlcer, it is profitable to vſe the oyle of the yolkes of egges, with hony of roſes ſtrained, and a little quantity of Myrrhe and Sarcocol.

A diſtention of the Abdomen, and Legges, through a watriſh and Serous humor, all the vpper parts of the bodie growing leane, and withered.

Of the Dropſie, which is called Aſcites.

CHAP. XLV.

THe firſt Scope to Cure this diſeaſe, doeth conſiſt in a thinne Dyet, hote and drying. The ayre muſt be pure and drie,

drie, to the preparation whereof, this Fumigation is profitable.

℞. *Cinamomi, Caryophyl, Spica Nardi, an.* ℥j. ß. *Styracis, Calam. Benioin. an.* ʒ ij. *Ladani puri.* ʒiiij. *Gummi trag. in aqua flo-rum Citranguli eliqua.*: As much as shall suffice; make Trochisks, which must be he cast vpon the coles. *fumigatiõ.*

In the Sommer time, wee adde to the foresayde things, *Flores Nymphe. Rosar. & Santal.* All meates that are sharpe, sowre, grosse, and clammy, must be auoyded, hearbs, fruites that are rawe, broaths, and other such like things, that doe humect and moysten, must not be receiued. bad

All things that doe drye, and are *Diuritick* & prouokers of Vrin, are profitable. good

The Patient must abstaine as much as may be from drinke: Bread made of Barley, with Suger, Anisseeds, & Fenelseeds, finely poudered: so that in one pound of paste, there may be an ounce and a halfe of Suger, & halfe an ounce of seeds. bad

Hee must not vse to sleepe in the day time, and in the night, it must be short: exercise to sweating, is good to consume the water. good

Bloud-letting hath heere no place, except it be through the retention of the Menſtrues or Hemorrhods, or that there be an inflamation in the lyuer or Splene, or that there doe appeare ſignes of a *Plethora*, or fulneſſe.

The ſecond Scope doth conſiſt in the vſe of purging Medicines. Wherefore wee muſt beginne firſt with this Clyſter. ℞. *Fol. Sicla, Mercurial. Parietaria, Agrimon. an. M.* j. *ſeminis Aniſi, Fœniculi, Carui, Dauci, an.* ℥j. *ſeminis Melonum contuſi,* ℥ ß. *Flor. Chamomel. Melilоti, an. p.* j. Make a Decoction, and take of the ſtrayning, *lib.* j. in which, diſſolue of *Caſſia*, newly drawne, ℥j. *Hier. picre. Gal.* ℥ß. *Olei de Lil.* or of Chamomel, or of bitter Almonds, ℥iij. *Mellis diſpumati,* ℥j. ß. *Salis,* ℥j. ß. And make a Clyſter, which may be yſed twiſe a weeke, vnleſſe the bellie of it ſelfe be looſe.

To prepare the Bodie and humors.

After the firſt iniection of the Clyſter, the bodie and humors muſt be prepared, the preparation whereof, thou haſt alrea-

die

die in the Chapter of the watrish Tumor.

Also thou shalt prepare it after this manner, with those things that doe open the *meatus* and passages, remoue obstructions, incide, thinne, send foorth, consume, and drie vp wateriſh humors.

℞. *Radicum Filicis, Apij, Petrosi, Rusci, Graminis, Asparagi, & Fœniculi*, beeing macerared for xij. houres in white wine. *Corticis mediani Fraxini, & Tamaricis, Corticis Sambuci, Corticis Rad. Capparis.* in like manner macerated: *an.* ℥j. *Rad. Asari et Glycyrrhizæ, an.* ℥ß. *Salviæ agrestr. Valerian. Chamedryos, Chamæpityos, Auricul. Muris, Anagallidis, Agrimon. Capillorum communium, Lapathi acuti, totius Endiu, non lotæ, Bugloss. & Summitatum Lupuli, an. M.j. Hyssopi & Menth. an.* Soldanella *M.ß. Absynthij, Thymelea, Chamelea, & Brassic. Marin. an. modicum, Semin. viticis, Halicalabi, Petrosilini, Apij, Dauci, Asparagi, Seseleos, Aniſi, Fœniculi, an.* ℥ij. *Seminis Cassutæ (Cuscut. m vocant) Portulac. et Melonum an.* ℥iij. *semi. Cartami contus.* ℥j. *Senn.* ℥j. ß. *flor. Hyper. Genist. et cicer ũ rubeor. an. p.j. Iunci odorati, Spic. nard. et Celtic. an.* ℥ij. let thē be boiled togither in their order,

and

and take ij. lb. of the ſtrayning, in which ſhalbe diſſolued, *Succi rad. Irebs depurati*, ℥iij. Sugar, as much as ſhall ſuffice: *Diarhod. Abbat.* ℥ij. *Rhabarb.* ſprinkeled with Endiue water, ℥iij. *Cinamon. gran.* v. And make an Apozeme, clarified and Aromatized for vj. continuall Doſes. Or taken betweene whiles.

If there be an hote diſtemperature of the Lyuer, wee muſt not then vſe ſuch hote things. But,

Iulep. R. *Syrup. de quinq; radicibus, et Syrupi de Bizantijs, an.* ℥ij. ℔. *vel ſyrupi de cupator. & Scolopendr. tantundem, Aquarum fœniculi, Aſparagi, vel graminis vel capil. Veneris, vel Cichorij, vel Endiuiæ, an.* ℥v. *Diarhod. Abbat.* ℥j. Mixe them, and make a Iulep; clarified and Aromatized, for iij. Doſes, which muſt be done againe, for three other Doſes.

Purgation.

Potio purgans. R. *Rhabarb. in* ℥iij. *aqu. Endiu. et* ℥j. *viri albi infuſt. et expreſſi* ℥iij. *Cinamomi, grum.* v. *Catholici*, ℥vj. *Syrupi violar. vel Syrupi Roſar. ſolut.* ℥j. *Fiat potus.* Or,

R.

℞. *Liquiritiæ & Paſſul. mundat. an.* ℥j. *Seminiis Apij, Petroſilini, & Halicacab. an.* ℥j. *ſeminis Braſſicæ marin.* ℥ij. *Senn. orientat. et ſeminis Cartami contuſ. an.* ℥vj. *Agarici trochiſ.* ℥j. ß. *flor. anthos & geniſt. an. p.* j. *Fiat decoctio in Colat.* ℥iiij. Diſſolue *Diaphœn.* ℥ij. *Diacarthami*, ℥ij. *ſyrupi de Bizantijs, & Syrupi Roſarum ſolat.* (becauſe it bringeth forth water, and by it's light aſtriction doth ſtrengthen the lyuer) *an.* ℥j. *Fiat potio.*

And whereas to purge once it is not ſufficient, theſe pils that follow ſhall be vſed, or elſe this purging *Opiat.*

℞. *Maſſæ Pilularum de Hiera ſimplici.* ℥j. ß. *Pil. de Rhabarb.* ℥j. *Pil. de Sagapen.* ℥. ß. *pil. de Mezereo*, ℈j. with *Mel Roſar. Colat.*

Make a maſſe, of which, make of one dragme vij. Pils: Let him take iiij. or v. euery tenth day.

℞. *Seminis Cartami*, ℥x. *Sennæ orient.* ℥j. *Catholici*, ℥j. ß. *pulueris Braſſicæ. marin. aut eius loco elaterij.* ℥j. *Thymeleæ in aceto, preparat. an* ℥j. ß. with Syrup of Roſes, ſolutiue, make an *Opiat*, of which take ℥. ß. twice or thrice in a moneth. *Opiata purgans.*

To

To consume water, to remoone Obstructions, and to strengthen the Lyuer.

The third Scope doeth appartaine to those things which doeth open, strengthen, and consume water.

℞. *Rad. Rubiæ maioris* ʒiij. *Conserv. flor. Genist. Conserv. capil. Ven. et Scolopendr. an.* ʒj. *Confect. Dialac. et Diacurcum. an.* ʒij. *trochis. de eupator. et de Rhabarb. an.* ʒi. ß. *Pulueris Diamagarit. frigid.* ϑ. iiij. *Cum Syrupo de quinq; rad. Fiat Opiata.* Of which, let him take thrice in a weeke, in the morning, three hours before meate, the quantitie of a Filbert, or Acorne, Or let him vse this following Electuary.

℞. *Corticis Citri conditi* ʒj. *Conserv. capil. Ven. et flor. Cichorij an.* ϑ. iiij. *trochis. de eupat. et de Cappar. an.* ʒj. *Diarhod. Abb.* ʒi. ß. *Rosat. nouell.* ʒß. *Triasant. Duplicatis seminibus et Rhabarb.* ϑ. ij. *Sacchar. in aqua Absynth. et Endiu. dissoluti. q. s. Fiat Electuarium in tabellarum formam qua sint ponderis.* ʒij. Let him take iiij. of them in a weeke.

The foresaide *Opiat* doth consume water, and open, and remoue obstructions.

And

And this Electuary alſo doth ſtrengthen the Lyuer, and the Stomach: ſee farther what other things are to be taken and applyed to the outward parte of the Lyuer and Stomach, in the chapter of the watriſh Tumor, in the generall Methode.

Outward things to be applyed to the belly of him that hath the Dropſie.

The fourth Scope, doeth teache vs to apply outward Medicines.

℞. *Rad. Fœniculi, Ebuli, Ariſtoloch. rotũd. Acori, Iridis Florent. an.* ℥j.ß. *Corticis rad. Cappar. et corticis interioris Vlmi an.* ℥ij. *fol. Agrimon. et Rut. an. M.*j. *ſeminum Aniſi, fœnicul. Cumin. Ameos, Seſeleos, Apij et petroſ. an.* ℥iij. *florum Sambuci, Camomel. Melilot. Stœchad. et Roſar. an. p.*j. *ſulphur. viui,* ℥ij. *ſquamarum ferri (quæ tundendo ferrum condens excidunt)* ℥iij. Make a decoction in white wine, in which wette Spunges, and Foment the whole Bellie, except the region of the Lyuer. Next, *Fomentation for the belly.*

℞. *Milij. ſeminis Apij et Cumini, an.* ℥ß. *ſemin. Carui* ℥j. *baccarum Lauri* ℥ij. *Centaurij minoris* ℥j. *flor. chamomel. Aneth. et Roriſmarini,*

marini. an. p. j. Let them be fryed in a Frying panne, and ſprinckled with white wine, and make 2. bagges, which muſt be applyed to the belly, one after the other.

Afterwards, take oyle of ſweete Almonds, oyle of Nard, of eyther, ℥iij. ovle of Bayes, ℥ij. as much waxe as ſhalbe ſufficient to make a Liniment. Or,

℞. *Ladani* ℥ij. *Calami odorati, florum Inuci odorati, an.* ℥j.ß. *Croci,* ℈ij. *Axungiæ Anatis, olei Rutacei, an.* ℥ij. *Aceti,* ℥.ß. And make an Oyntment.

Alſo for this matter may be vſed the oyntments, *Martiatou, aragon,* and *agrippa,* and *Emplaſtrum de baccis Lauri:* alſo Cataplaſmes, which are prepared *ex Stercoribus,* are very profitable.

℞. *Stercoris Bouis,* ℥iij. *ſtercoris Capræ,* ℥ij.ß. *Baccar. Lauri, Staphiſagr. an.* ℥vi. *Caricarum in aceto diu infuſarum, p.x. Sulphur. viui.* ℥ij. *rad. Ireos, & Aſari, an.* ℥ß. Let all bee boyled in the vrin of a Boye, and then ſtamped, adding therevnto *Axungiæ Anſeris & Anatis, an.* ℥iij. *Olei Rutaeei, & Irini, an.* ℥ij. And make a Cataplaſme. Or,

℞. *Stercoris Columb.* ℥ij. *Ariſtoloch. rotund.*

tund. Pyrethri, an. ℥ß. Spic. Nardi, Cardam. an. ℥j. Costi amari, ℥iij. Marcasi, ℥ß. Ladani, ℥iij. Bdellij in vino albo dissolut. ℥ij. Thuris, ℥j. ß. Olei Laurini, & Ceræ, q.s. And make an Oyntment, to annoynt the Bellie.

Or,

℞. Succi Cylam. et Brassic. Marin. an. ℥j. Succi cucum. agrest. ℥ß. Asari ℥vj. sem. Apij, Petros. et Seseleos an. ℥i. pingued. Cuniculi et Scorpionum an. ℥j. Cer. modicum. And make an Oyntment for the whole Circumference of the Bellie.

Snayles also boyled in *Lixivium*, and stamped, are applyed with great profite, in the forme of a cataplasme, to the Belly.

In the vse of Local Medicines and outward applications, we must take heede of the Lyuer, for that is oftentimes verie hote, and the ouer-heating of the Lyuer doth altogether dissolue and ouerthrowe the strength thereof, but to the intent that those things may not hurt, the region of the Lyuer shall be defended with this oyntment following.

℞. Cerati Santal. ℥iiij. vnguenti Ros. ℥j. ß. Spic. nardi, ℥j. Spodij, ℈iiij. olei de Absynth. ℥ij. olei de Nymph. ℥i. aceti acerrimi, modicũ,

seminis Endiu. et Portulac. an. ℥j. Make an Oyntment, wherewith, beeing a little warme, annoynt the region of the Lyuer.

Some doe affirme, that ℥i. of Spikenarde, taken and drunke with wine euery day to cure the Dropsie: others say, that ℥i. of *Thymelea* reduced into pouder, and macerated in vineger, & somtimes drunk with white wine. Others take the shelles of the Torteis, ℥j. ß. *Coralli rub.* ʒ. *iij. seminis Portulac.* ℥j. *Aquarum tamarisci et scolopendrie an.* ℥j. ß. And so they make a drinke, which must be taken often, and this is affirmed to be an excellent Medicine.

Of the Dropsie called Hyposarca.

CHAP. XLVI.

IN this affect (in a manner) the same order of Dyet as hath bene set downe in the former, must be obserued: The Phlegmaticke humor must be prepared for expulsion, with those things that doe incide, tenuate, and open, and be purged

as

as we haue saide of *Oedema*, of the Phlegmatike Apostume, of *Struma*. In the former Chapter, except, that we must not vse such strong procurers of vrin, and purgers of wheyish humors: In all things we must take care of the Lyuer, and Stomach, that the strength of these parts be not dissolued nor ouerthrowne. If accustomed purgations be stayed, as the *Menstrues* or *Haemorrhods*, they must be prouoked.

Finally, moderate frictions and rubbings of those parts that are swollen, are verie profitable, to warme and to thinne the humor, afterwards, the prouoking of sweate and vrin.

In the Oyntments, Cataplasmes, and Emplasters, & such things must be vsed, that haue propertie to make thinne, to tenuat, incide, open, discusse, and clense.

Of all which, thou hast examples before, in the Chapters of *Oedema, de Strumis, &c.*

But thou must make choyse of those things which thou shalt knowe to affect, chiefly those parts, and the nature of the Phlegme.

Of the Tympanie.

CHAP. XLVII.

AS the two former kindes of Dropſies are Cured, ſo is this kinde alſo, euen with the ſame helpes: Vnleſſe that in this affect, in euery Medicin that is preſcribed, there muſt be vſed ſuch things as doe diſcuſſe winde, and in his meates and drinks alſo, ſuch things that may reſiſt Phlegmatick and rawe matter, which is the originall, and cauſe of windes.

Furthermore, the Stomach and the Lyuer muſt be ſtrengthened. Thoſe Local Medicines which are before preſcribed, doe alſo helpe in this affect, onely wee muſt conſider the cauſe, whether it be hote or colde. For in an hote cauſe wee muſt adminiſter in all things, ſuch things as are meanly hote, and in a colde cauſe, wee may more ſafely vſe hotter things. Large Cupping-glaſſes are to be applyed to the lower Bellie. Wee muſt take heed alſo, leaſt the applying of ſharp Medicins do ouerthrow the feeble heate

of

of the Stomach. For where ther is abundance of Phlegme retained, there is excited the greater ſtore of *Flatous* and windy matter.

The vſe of Treackle and Mithridate is profitable, both to warme the Stomach, to waſte Phlegme, and to diſcuſſe winde.

Of the Scirrhus, or hardnes of the Lyuer.

THe *Scyrrhus* of the Lyuer is Cured, Firſt, by a thinne Dyet, Mollifying and inciding, for which purpoſe, the vſe of Figges & Rayſins is very profitable, and the Decoction of them, Capers alſo, and decoctions of Barley.

Secondly, the humors muſt be prepared and euacuated, but Bloud-letting is not to be vſed, vnleſſe there doe appeare manifeſt ſignes of fulneſſe, or that there be *Scirrhus*, through the retention of *Hæmorrhods* or *Menſtrues*.

The humors muſt be prepared with ſuch things that doe incide, mollifie, open, and cleanſe, as the Syrups of Maidenhaire, of Endiue, of *Cichorie*, of *Eupatorij*, de

de Bizantijs, de Absynthio, de duabus & quinque Radicibus : with the Waters of Gramen, Fenel, Endiue, Mayden-haire, and such like : Or an *Apozem* framed of the opening roots, *cum cortice Capparum, Scolopendr. et alijs Capillaribus*, of Agrimonie, Endiue, Cichorie, Barley, Liquirish, Raysins, Figges, and other things that doe procure vrin, and breake the Stone in the Reynes, as hath bene sayde in the Chapter of *Scyrrhus* and *Oedema* : hauing still consideration of the humor.

For wee must obserue, whether grosse Phlegme, or a melancholike humor be the cause of the *Scirrhus* : Afterwards, wee must vse fitte and conuenient purgations, amongst which is praysed, *Hiera picra simplex* : with Turpentine, or *Ammoniacum* in pils.

Thirdly, wee must haue recourse to *Local* and *Topical* medicines, which must be such as doe mollifie, incide, tenuate, and meanely discusse.

Notwithstanding, they must be mixed with Astringents, to strengthen the Lyuer, least the strength should be ouerthrowne,

Fo

Fotions that doe mollifie, made of the Decoction of Lyllies, Althea, Mallowes, Violets, and Parietarie, are verie profitable, ſo that they be not vſed often and daylie.

Liniments and Vnguents of oyle of Lillies, of the Flower-deluce, Narde, of Ammoniacum, Bdellium, Galbanum, and ſuch like things that doe mollifie.

Alſo it is profitable to vſe Diſcuſſiues, adding vnto them Saunders, Spikenard, Calamus Aromaticus, oyle of Maſticke and of Wormwood, to ſtrengthen: As in this manner, out of *Galen* and *Paulus*.

℞. *Ammoniaci diſſolut. in aceto* ℥j. *Bdellij* ʒ. ß. *Spic. Nardi* ʒiij. *Croci* ʒj. ß. *Abſynthij ſicci, Maſtichis, Aloes, Oliban. an.* ʒij. *Sebi et Medull. vituli an.* ℥j. ß. *Æſypi* ʒiiij. *olei de Abſynthio: et Cere quantum ſufficit.* And make an Oyntment. Oyntment for hard nes of the Lyuer.

Or,

℞. *Olei Roſar.* ℥j. ß. *Olei Nardi et Maſtichis an.* ʒ. ß. *Succi Abſynthij* ʒj. *Squinanthi, Spodij, Caſſie lign. cauda Equin. an.* ʒiij. *Cere quantum ſufficit*: a little vineger, and make an Oyntment. Oyntment

Of Scirrhus, and hardneſſe of the Spleene.

CHAP. XLVIII.

IN this affect, the ſame Methode of Curing is to be vſed, as that of the former, except that the Splene doeth ſuſtaine ſtronger Medicines then the Lyuer.

Firſt therefore, an attenuating Dyet muſt be ordayned, in which is allowed the often vſe of Cappers, the tops of Aſparagus, and Hoppes.

The other thing neceſſarie in this affect, is, the preparation and purging both of the Phlegmatike & Melancholike humor. For which purpoſe, it ſhalbe good to vſe the rootes of *Cappers*, the rynde of *Tamariſk*, of the Aſh-tree, the rootes of *Gramen*, of *Kneholme*, of *Aſparagus*, *Lapthum acutum*, Sorrell, Broome, Wallwort, Fumaria, Hops, *Cetrac*, *Scolopendria*, and the other *Capillares*, Endiue, Cichorie, Borrage, Bugloſſe, the ſeede of *Agnus caſtus*, *Cuſcuta*, Purſlan, Sorell, the greater colde Seedes, the common Flowers, the

flowers

Flowers of Wallworte, of the Elder, of Broome, Rosemary, &c. The Syrups of Maydenhaire, of vineger, of Fumoterræ, *de duabus et quinq; Radicibus, de Pomis, Oxymel simplex*, and *Scylliticum*. and such like.

To purge, may be vsed *Thyme, Epithymum, Senna, Polypodium, Agaricke, Tartar, Catholicũ, Diasema, confectio Diaphœnicon, Indum maius, Triphera Persica*: Also purgers of Phlegme must be mixed with purgers of Melancholie. For either humor beeing grosse, may cause obstructions and hardnes of the Spleene and Lyuer. Also Tartar is good in this case.

Thirdly, wee must come to Local Medicins, amongst which, there is commended the rynde of the roote of Cappers, either takẽ in drink, or applied outwardly, *Cortex radicis Hederæ, et Enul. campan.* the iuyce of the roote of Wallworte, and of Flowerdeluce, infusing wine vpon them, by little & little, whiles they are brusing: The iuyce of the greater Centaury, taken and annointed, *Cyclamin* both greene and drie, beeing rub'd in: wine wherein is quenched the burning coales of *Tamariske*, the pouder of *Scolopendria, Ceterac*

and Betonie *aceum*, Goats-dung applyed with Figges, *Emplastr. de Melicoto, Dialthea, Ceratum, Æsypi, Ammoniacum* dissolued in vineger, and mixed with oyle of Cappers, and Lillies.

Finally, all those things that doe mollifie, incide, tenuate, open, and resolue, doe helpe very much.

℞. *Ammoniaci* ℥ij. *Bdell. sagap. opopan. an.* ℈ *y. farin. lupinor.* ℥ß. *fari. sem. lini et fœnug. an. M.* j. *olei de cappar.* ℥vj. *olei de Spica et de Terebinth. an.* ℥ij. Dissolue the gummes in vineger, and make an Emplaster, which must be applied after a Fotion, of the decoction of the rynde of the roote of *Capparis, Tamarisck, Ebul. Sambuc. ceter. scolopendr. et Herbarum mollientium*: Also there may be added to the reliques of the same Decoction, for the region of the Spleene, meale of linseed, & fœnugreek, *Æsypum, adipes, Butirum olea Lilior. Amigdal. chamomel. Lumbricorum*: and other mollifying things, with such things as doe incide, tenuate, discusse: and so make a Cataplasme for the Spleene.

℞. *Succor. bryon. et cyclam. an. lib.* ß. *olei lib.* j. ß. *medu. crur. bouis lib.* ß. *butyri recēt. quart.* j.

Let

Let them boile at a gentle fire, to the consumption of the iuyces, adding thereunto *Corticis Rad. Capparis & Tamarisc. Cetevac. seminis Agni casti*: reduced into pouder, *an.* ℥j. ß.

Mixe them, and make an Oyntment, which I haue proued by experience to be most excellent in *Scirrhus* and hardnes of the Spleene. *Ammoniacum* dissolued in vineger, may also be added, and *Galban. Bdell. Storax*, Rue, and flowers of Dyll, and Broome, Oyles of *Sisymum*, *Sesaminum*, and such like.

Of the Exomphalon, or the standing out of the Nauel.

CHAP. XLIX.

THe issuing out, or standing forth of the Nauell, which for the most part proceedeth of winde, doeth require a fitte Dyet, preparation and purgation of humors, as wee haue already sayde of the windie Tumor. In all which order, those seedes that doe discusse winde, *Discussors of winde.*

are

Carminatives

are chiefly neceſſarie, as Aniſſeede, Fenelſeede, Cominſeede, wilde Carotſeede, Carawayſeede, *Seſeleos*, *ameos*, and Rue.

After Purgation, the concoctiue faculties of the Stomache muſt be confirmed and made ſtrong, as well by things inwardly receiued, as outwardly applyed, as wee haue before declared in the windy Tumor, and in *Oedema*. For outward application, *Raſis* doeth mixe the pouder of Spike of *Celtica*, ℥. ß. with Turpentine, and doth applie it in the forme of an emplaſter: Or mixing the ſame, *cum Oleo ſeſamino*. Or of Almonds, in the forme of an oyntment: or it may be applyed with Stuphs, moyſtened in the ſame, in the forme of an *Epitheim*: Or elſe, out of the ſame *Raſis*, doth burne bitter Lupins, and lynnen cloathes, and perfume them with wine, and applye them with Stuphs.

A Fotion alſo may be made of the decoction of Aſtringent things: Afterwards, Lentils and Arnogloſſon beeing boyled together, may be applyed in the forme of a Cataplaſme.

Francumcenſe alſo, with the white of an Egge, Galles, the rynde of the

Pome-

Pomegranate, and *Acacia*, is verie profitable.

Of the Tumor of the Fundament.

CHAP. L.

A Norder of Dyet beeing ordayned, agreeable to this affect, and a veyne opened in the Arme, for revulsion, if the Tumor proceede of bloud. Wee muſt purge the Belly, but not with vehement Medicins, leaſt we draw to the part affected more ſuperfluities: And therefore it ſhalbe better to purge by vrin, or by vomit, if the patient ſhall not be inclined to the *Phyſicke*: for vomit is profitable for revulſion.

For outward applications, in the beginning, wee vſe oyle of Roſes, or Myrtels, or of Quinces, with the white of an egge: or Quinces boyled with vineger and water, and mixed with oyle of roſes, and applied in the forme of a cataplaſme: To which may be added, the rynde of Pomegranates and greene galles, boyled in water or red wine. In the augmentation

tion and increaſe, to repell and diſcuſſe, it ſhall be good to vſe Lentiles, boyled with greene galls, an whole egge, with oyle of violets, *vnguentum Roſaceum*, and a little Saffron.

In the State, we muſt apply things that doe diſcuſſe meanely with Anodyns, of which ſort, are Chamomel, Melilot, Linſeede, and Fœnugreeke, Roſemarie, and from a ſecret propertie, *cerebrum Anſeris, et cimicis &c.*

℞. *Lentium p. iij. Florum chamomel, Melilot. Sambuci an. p.j.* Let them be boyled and ſtamped, and then adde meale of Linſeede and Fœnu-greek, *an.* ℥j. freſh butter, ℥ij. gooſe-greaſe, ℥j. *cerebrum eiuſdem*, the yolke of an egge, a little Saffron; mixe them, and make a Cataplaſme.

The paine is aſſwaged with oyle of violets, or *byoſch*: with the white of an egge, or the yolk & Saffron. Or the cataplaſme *de pomis*, preſcribed in the chapter of *Opthalmia*. When the Tumor doth tend to ſuppuration, boyle the roots of *Alth. Lyl.* Mallowes, violets, *ſæpſu bunbat.* & to them adde oyle of violets, butter, and yolks of egges: or elſe vſe the Emplaſter *ex Cepe.*

Pre-

Presently after Suppuration, the Apostume must be opened, least it turne to a *Fistula*, through the retention of the matter, and the sharpnes thereof.

Of the Bubo Venereus, or the botche of Venus.

CHAP. LI.

THis affect doth require a thinne Dyet, and meates of good nourishment. At the first, there must be no bloud-letting nor purging Medicin giuen, least thereby we hinder the motion of nature: but if nature seeme to be somewhat slow, for to expell the malignitie, shee must be holpen forwards by attractiue medicins, such as is hot water and oile, or the decoction of Lylies, Althea, Mallows, violets, linseed, & fœnugreek, with which the Tumor shalbe fomented, with a spunge dypt therin, & applied very warme: or else cupping glasses shalbe applyed. Afterwards, we must proceede with the rest of our locall Medicines, such as followe, which haue a propertie to attract and discusse.

An Inflamation of the Glandules, in the flank, by the vse of Venerie.

Re.

℞. *Emplastri Diachyl. ireati, ℥iiij. terebynthin. ℥i. Amurc. olei de Lilio. quart.* ß. And make a Cerote. Or,

℞. *Diachylonis Magni cum gummis. ℥iiij.* Mixe it with oyle of the Flower-deluce, and make a *Cerote*: If you adde in the midst a dragme of Galbanum, it will attract so much the more. Or,

℞. *Ammoniaci, Bdellij, Opopanac.* dissolued in sharpe vineger, *an.* ℥j. *Terebinth. lot.* ℥j ß. *Sambuc. florum chamomel. an. p.* ß. *pul. Iridis Florent.* ℥. ß. Oyle of Chamomel or Lyllies, as much as shall suffice, and make it into the forme of an Emplaster.

But if the Tumor be stubborn, and will not giue place to discussiue Medicins, we must then flye to such things as bring to suppuration (of which wee haue alreadie spoken in diuers places, especially in the Cure of the pestilential *Bubo*) and then forthwith the Apostum must be opened.

After a fewe dayes, if it be necessarie to let bloud, a veyne shall be opened, and a purgation administred, according to the nature of the bodie and humors: for otherwise the Patient may happen to fall into the poxe. But those laxatiue Medicins

cins fit in this caſe, are thoſe which ſhalbe preſcribed in *Morbo Venereo.*

But now we muſt returne to the Vlcer, which muſt be clenſed. Firſt, with thoſe things that are gentle, if there be dolor or paine, at the laſt we muſt proceed with ſtronger Medicines, and applye to the whole *Bubo, Emplaſtrum diapalmæ*, or *Diachylon ireatum.* But if thou ſhalt perceiue that by the vſe of diſcuſſiues, that the euil ſhall be worſe, and that a *Scirrhus* Tumor ſhall be ingendred, wee muſt then goe to thoſe Medicins that do mollifie: of which wee haue ſpoken at large in the Chapter of *Scirrhus*, which Medicines we may receiue, ſo that wee mixe with them a Bryonie roote, and a roote of the wilde Cucumor, both to incide, mollifie, and diſcuſſe. When the patient had rather that the *Bubo* ſhould be diſcuſſed and reſolued, then to be brought to ſuppuration and matter: Iniect a common Clyſter, and diſſolue therein ſome other purging Medicines.

Next,

℞. *Pil. Hier. ſimpl. & pil. Aſſaiatet. an.* ℈ij. Let them be mixed, with *Oxymel Scyl.* wherein ſhall be infuſed *Agarici* ℈j.

and make pills, of which, take take iiij. euery fourth day, 2. houres before supper.

℞. *Olei lil.* ℥j. *olei Chamo.* ℥ß. Mixe them, and annoynte the *Bubo*, and lay thereupon *Lana succida.*

℞. *Emplast. de Melilot. et muscilaginis. an.* ℥ij. Let them be mixed with oyle of Lillies, and applyed to the part.

Of Inflamation of Scrotum, and the Testicles.

CHAP. LII.

THe Inflamation of the *Scrotum* and *Testicles*, doth require a fit order of Dyet, opening of a veyne, either for euacuation, or revulsion, and purgation, as hath already bene said of hot Tumors, according to the nature & mixture of the humors. For revulsion, vomit is verie good, except the sicke be inclined to *Tabes* and Consumption. The bellie must be kept loose, rather by suppositories, and Clysters, then by strong Medicines.

Prouokers of vrin must not be vsed in this affect, least wee drawe downe the superfluities

perfluities of the bodie to the part affected. Local Medicins must be prescribed, according to the diuersity of the times of the disease, and the nature of the part.

In the beginning to repell, it shall be profitable to vse oyle of Roses, or Myrtels, or of Quinces, with *Cymolia*, and vineger, with the white of an egge, applyed in the forme of a Liniment: or the iuyce of Plantaine, or of Night-shade, with oyle of roses, and an whole egge, both to repel and to asswage paine. In the increase, partly to repell, & partly to discusse, partly to mollifie, and partly to cease paine.

℞. *Rad. Alth.* ℥iij. *rad. Lil.* ℥ij. *rad. Cucum. agr.* ℥j. ß. *Malue, viol. Branca. Rosar. an. M.* j. *summitat. Absynth. M.* ß. *ros. rub. & flor. viol. an. p.* ß. *Flor. Chamomeli, Meliloti, Sambuc. an. p.* j. Let them be boyled and stamped, and strained throgh a Syue, adding thereunto barley meale, and beane meale, ℥ij. *axung. gall. recentis,* ℥j. ß. *olei chamom. et Rosarum, an.* ℥ij. *Croci.* ℨß. Mixe them, and make a Cataplasme.

In the state, if thou would'st discusse more,

℞. *Rad. Alth.* ℥iij. *Malua, plantagi, caulium rub. an. M.* j. *Flor. Chamomeli, Melilati,*

Sumb. un. p. j. Ros. rub. p. ß. Boyle them, and ſtampe them, and udde therevnto beane meale, ℥ij. *Farin. ſeminis Lini & Fœnugr. an.* ℥ß. *ſem. Cumini* reduced into pouder, ℥j. *Coriand.* in like manner poudered, ℥ß. Let all boyle to a thicknes. Afterwards, adde oyle of Chamomel and Dyl, or of Lillies, *an.* ℥j. ß. *pingued. Gall.* ℥j. Mixe them, and make a Cataplaſme.

There may be alſo boyled in equall parts of running water and *Lixiuium*, Althea, Mallowes, Violets, Roſes, Chamomel, Melilot, Linſeede, and Fœnugreeke, with the meale of beanes and barley, or Lupins, if the heate be leſſe. Afterwards, there may be added *adipes*, and oyle of Chamomel and Dyll, and ſo make a Cataplaſme.

To aſſwage paine, it is profitable to vſe Milke, Butter, and oyle of Roſes, mixte together: Or a Cataplaſme framed *ex Hyoſchiam*, Mallowes, Chamomel, Barley meale, and Beane meale, with oyle of Roſes and Chamomel. Or the leaues of Henbane, bruſed and applyed to ſtupifie. If the Tumor will not be diſcuſt, let it be brought to Suppuration, as the

Tu-

Tumor of the Pappes.

Of the Tumor of the Scrotum and Testicles, proceeding from a colde Humor.

CHAP. LIII.

IN this Tumor there muſt be ordained a thinne Dyet and drying, the Humors muſt be prepared with ſuch things as doe incide and tenuate. But not with things that open, leaſt the ſuperfluous excrements be thereby carryed to the part.

The bellie muſt be purged with ſuch things that doe gently purge Phlegme, alſo Vomit may be procured for revulſion: Afterwards, the ſtomach muſt be ſtrengthened.

For *Topical* Medicins, ſuch as doe ceaſe paine, & reſolue, are Barley meale, beane meale, and the meales of *Orobus*, Lupins, Linſeede, and Fœnu-greeke, flowers of of Chamomel, Melilot, Stœchados, roſemary, the fattes of a Ducke, Gooſe, and Henne, the marrowe of the legges of a Calfe, and crums of bread, oyle of Cha-

momel and Dyll, of the Flower-deluce, with a little Oyle of Roses, and Myrtles. If there be neede of stronger Medicines, goe to the Chapter of *Oedema*.

Hydrocele. ye watrish a rupture.

Of the watrish and windie Hernia.

CHAP. LIIII.

WHatsoeuer hath already ben spoken of the watrish & windy Tumor, that same also may be referred to this. Besides, it is profitable to vse a Cataplasme, framed *ex baccis Lauri, sarin. Fabarum, et Fœnugr. ex Furfure, ex puluere cumini, Ammoniaci, Terebynth. Sapa, Oxymel*, and with oyle of Bayes, mixte togither, which hath often bene approoued by me. Neither is this Cataplasme of the meanest account, which is framed *ex stercor. Bubuli. lib. j. pulue. cumin. ℥j. baccar. laur. ℥ß.* with bran. Notwithstauding, before the vse of these, the place shalbe fomented with the decoction of *Pulegiũ, calamint, origan. anisseed, senelseed, daucus, cumin, carawayseed, seselios, ameos, rue*, flowers of *camomel, melilot, sage, stœchados*, and *anthos*, with

 such

ſuch like. Afterwards, annoynt the place with Oyles of Rue, *de Coſto*, *de Caſtoreo*, *de Euphorbio*, *de baccis Lauri*, and the like.

Then applie a Cataplaſme, in all which, thou ſhalt conſider whether there be more winde, or more whay, or water in the Tumor. For where there is moſt of wheyiſh matter, there ought to bee the more quantity of branne: where there is moſt of winde, there thou ſhalt increaſe the diſuſſers of wind. If the watriſh *Hernia* do not giue place to theſe things, it muſt be opened in the moſt declining part.

But the windy *Hernia* doeth not admit a *Manuarie* or handie Cure.

Of Enterocele, and Epiplocele.

CHAP. LV.

Enterocele, is a falling downe of the Inteſtin into the coddes.

Epiplocele, is when the Omentū, or Kell, doeth fall into the Scrotum.

THis Affect is Cured, eyther by Chyrurgerie, or by Phyſick. The skilfull Chyrurgian wil leaue the *chyrurgerie* to *Empericks*, and vndrtake the *Phyſicke*.

In which, Firſt, a thinne order of Dyet muſt be ordayned, and the vſe of ſuch meats that yeeld good iuyce are allowed.

All windie meates muſt be auoyded, as Beanes, Peaſe, Rapes, greene hearbs, rawe frutes, and all other things of harde digeſture, and ſuch like, as hath bene ſpoken of in the Flatous and windie Tumor, and in *Oedema*. Fulnes and immoderate repletion muſt be fled, agitation and ſtirring of the bodie, dancing, venerie, and vociferation muſt be alſo auoyded.

The bellie muſt in no caſe be bound, eſpecially in *Enterocele*, leſt the excrements grow hard, and be baked in the inteſtine, which doe fall downe into the *Scrotum*, and ſo make much trouble and buſineſſe to remoue the ſame.

Secondly, wee muſt inſiſt vpon, and cõtinue the euacuation, preparation, and purgation of the Humors. Wherefore, if it be in a youth (for theſe as yet by reaſon of the ſoftneſſe and moyſtnes of the parts, may be cured, although the cure be harder then in Infants) if I ſay there bee manifeſt ſignes of fulnes, the opening of a veine is profitable. So that there be before a Clyſter iniected, *ex Decoctio mollientium, Symph. et Tamarind.* The humors muſt be prepared according to their nature,

ture, as if they be grosse and clammie, with such things that doe attenuate and incide, or if they be thinne and sharpe, with such things as doe ingrosse and dull the sharpnes, which are shewed in the generall Methode.

Afterwards, they must be purged with such things as doe leaue behinde some astriction, such as are Tamarinds, Rhubarb, and all the kindes of Myrobalans.

℞. *Massæ pilul. Alephang.* ℥ij. ß. *pilul. de Bdellio*, ℥j. ß. Let him take iij. pils, an houre before supper, once in a weeke.

Thirdly, let him take this *Opiat* following, which doth restraine and drie.

℞. *Conserue Symphiti maior. conserv. Rosar. antiqu. cortic. Citri, Sacchar. condit. an.* ℥j. *Sigilli beatæ Mariæ, Lacteæ alb. & nigr. an.* ℥ij. *Boli armen. in aqua Rosar. lori sanguinis Draconis an.* ℥j. ß. *Acacs. hypocist. an.* ℥j. ß. *Carnium Cydon. Sacchar. condit. sine aromatibus* ℥ij. *limatur. Chalybis* ℥j. *Syrupi myrtini q. s.* And make an *Opiat*, whereof let him take in the morning before meate, the quantitie of a nutte, and afterwards, let him drinke a little red wine, diluted with *Aqua Symphyti* or *Agrimon.*

Fourthly, we muſt proceede to outward applicatiõs, which muſt be ſuch as haue an aſtringent facultie, glutinating & drying.

℞. *Pſidie, Balaust. mucum Cupreſſi, Caricum glandium, an.* ℥j ß. *Glaſti, Plantaginis, Symphiti, Valerian. an. M.* j. *Florum Roſarum, Chamomeli, Meliloti, Anethi, an. pug.* j. Let them be boyled in auſtere red wine, and Foment the place.

℞. *Maſſæ emplaſtri contra ruptur. & emplaſtri de Maſtiche an.* ℥iij. *lapidis Magnetis,* ℥j. *Acaci. hypociſtidos, bolo armeni, an.* ℥ij. Let them be mixed with oile of Quinces and Turpentine, and make a maſſe of emplaſter, which ſhalbe applyed, & euery fifteenth day renued, and bound vp with a Truſſe, made fitte for the purpoſe. Or,

℞. *Herb. Hernioſæ,* as much as you will, and powre by little & little, auſtere white wine, and euery day in the morning, giue him *iij.* or *iiij.* ℥. to drinke: afterwards foment the place with the waters of Roſes, *Solani, ſymphiti,* & other aſtringẽts. Next,

℞. *Herb. Hernioſ. M. iiij.* boyle it in auſtere white wine, and applie it euery day, in the forme of a Cataplaſme: or elſe vſe this that foloweth, which is approued. Or,

℞.

℞. *Corticis Granatorum, Balauſtior. Calicum glandium, Sumach, an.* ℥j. *Herb. Hernioſ. Calcitrapæ & Symphiti, an. M. Hypociſt. Gallarum, Aluminis, an.* ℥ij. *Roſarũ. chamom. Anethi, an. p.ij.* Let them boyle in equall parts of auſtere wine, and Smyths water, and with that decoction fomẽt the place.

℞. *Rad. Symph. & Oſmundæ regalis, an.* ℥ß. *herb. herniariæ. M.* j. *fari. fabar. et hord. an.* ℥ij. with Smiths water and auſtere wine, make a Cataplaſme, and whiles theſe things are don, let him drink this folowing decoctiõ

℞. *Rad. ſymph. et Oſmũd. regal. an.* ℥vj. make a decoction in equall parts of water, and white wine, and in the ſtrayning, diſſolue Syrup of violets and of Quinces, *an.* ℥ij. ß. and make a Iulep for iiij. Doſes.

When the foreſaid Fomentation and Cataplaſme hath bene vſed for xv. dayes, let him vſe this following for viij. dayes.

℞. *Aluminis* ℥ß. Boile it in a pint of ſmiths water, to the halfe, and make a Fotion.

℞. *Gummi Elemmij, Maſtich. Olibani, Sarcocol. an.* ℥ß. *Myrob. Cabul. & Indar. an.* ℈. ß. *Olei Myrtini q.ſ. Emplaſtri contra Rupt.* ℥j. Mixe them, and applie it.

In all the Cure, it is very profitable to

vſe

vse a good Trusse, and that it be firmely and closely tyed, for that doth serue both for preseruation and for Cure.

When the *intestine* that is fallen, is oppreſt with excrements indurated and baked, so that it cannot be drawn forth with a Clyster, you must allay to reduce it by some mollifying Fotion.

Another Cure done by Emperioks.

Take one Lyllie root, and of Smallage and ground Yuie, of either, *M.* j. Boyle them in two pintes of water, vntil half be consumed, and take heede that nothing doe exhale whiles it is a boyling. Then reserue it to be giuen to the Patient in three Doses, and the *Magma* or strayning reduce into iij. parts, and euery third day, applye one of those parts, beeing fryed with oyle in a Frying-panne, & vpon the part applie Stuphs, and bynd it close and sure with a trusse: This decoction must be repeated sixe or seuen times, and the patient in the meane time must lie vpright vpon his backe, and remaine in his bed, for the space of xviij. dayes.

Of

Of the Tumors of the yarde.

CHAP. LVI.

IN the hote Tumors of the yarde, thoſe Medicines for the moſt part, which we haue ſayde to profite in the inflamation of the *Scrotũ* and *Teſticles*, the very ſame may here be vſed, both in the generall & particular remedies, alwayes obſeruing the varietie of the times of the Tumor. Notwithſtanding the yarde doth require things that haue more aſtringencie then the *Scrotum* or *Teſticles*. For which purpoſe, ſtrong Aſtringents may be applyed to the *pecten*, to hinder the defluxion, ſuch as are defenſiue, which wee haue ſet downe before in the Chapter of the Carbunckle.

In the beginning, it ſhall be good to applie the iuyce or water of *Solanum cum Cimolia*: or the iuyce of *Solanum*, or of plantaine, with an egge, or *Oxyrrhodinum* with Bole, in the forme of a Liniment, or Lentils, the rynde of Pomgranat and drie Roſes, mixed with Oyle, and boyled, and ap-

applyed to the place.

When the paine is vehement, and that there is withall, an hote diſtemperature, then the leaues of Henbane or Mallowes boyled, are profitable, beeing myxed with Oyle of violets, and the white of an Egge: or crummes of bread infuſed in mylke, with the yolkes of Egges, adding a little *Opium* and Saffron, *Oleum Papauerinum*, and *Emplaſtr. de Pomo ſub Cineribus cocto cum lacte.*

The Tumor proceeding, make a Cataplaſme, *ex Farin. hordei, Lentiũ, Olea Roſar. vel violarum*, and the iuyce of Purſlan: after the heate is remitted, there ſhalbe mixed with them, the iuyce of *Origanum.*

If the Tumor be cold, thoſe things are to be done both generall and particular, as we haue declared of the colde Tumor, in the *Scrotum* and *Teſticles.*

When thou wilt vſe a ſtrõger reſolutiue, then boile the meales of Barley, lentils, & beans, & *ſtercus caprin.* in the iuyces of betony & *origan.* with auſter red wine & vineger. If there be a flatous & windy matter mixed, then adde rapes & radiſhes. Thou maiſt alſo reſort to the vniuerſal Method.

Of

Of the Tumors of the Knees.

CHAP. LVII.

THe Tumors of the knees, proceeding from an hote cause, are remedied by a cold and thinne Dyet, by opening of a veyne, by Cupping-glasses, and other revulsions, and purging Medicines.

Finally, by outward remedies, as well repelling as discussiue, togither with *anodine*, according to the variety of the times of the disease: of all which wee haue spoken sufficiently in the generall Method.

Notwithstanding, this must be obserued, that when there shalbe neede of Scarifications, they ought to be wisely performed, for all the Ioyntes be weake, neuerthelesse endued with exquisit sense, from whence, throgh Scarification, there doth followe paine, and other accidents.

But those *Oedematous* Tumors, proceeding either from Phlegme, or fro winde, or from water, or the wheyish matter of the bloud: or from all those three mixed togither, they doe require a fit Dyet, and

pur-

purging Medicines, as wee haue ſayde in the generall Methode.

There is commended alſo for this purpoſe, *Puluis ex Terebinth. boni & gummoſi, ℥ij. Hermodact. ℥j. Zinzib. ʒij. Sacchar. ʒ.ß.* of which, there may be giuen *ʒij.ß. cum decocto Ciceri rub.* Outward applications muſt be framed of ſuch things that do incide, tenuate, mollifie, rarefie, cleanſe, diſcuſſe, and drie, as is before ſaide.

Fotions muſt be made *ex Lixiuio ex cinerum Sarmentorum, lib.ij. Salicis ℥ij. et Sulphuris tantundem.* After the Fotion may be applyed the *Emplaſt. de Sinapi*: or elſe take *Farin. hordei et Fabar. an. ℥iij. Furfuris M. ij. ſtercoris caprini lib. ß. flor. Chamomeli, Melilotis an. pug. j. olei Chamomeli & Anethi an. ℥ij. Lixiuii et Sapo. q. ſ.* And make a Cataplaſme.

To aſſwage paine, it is good to vſe *Hyoſch. cum ſtercore Ouillo et hacto*, or *ſtercus Bubulum cum aceto*, or *ſtercus Caprinum*, with *Poſca* and Barley meale. When the humor beeing mixed with colde, then our indications muſt be complicate and mixte, and then in the place of the *Lixiuium*, wee may vſe the Muſcelage of Althea,

thea, or the Decoction thereof.

Of the Tumors of the Legges and Feete, called Elephantia.

CHAP. LVIII.

THis affect doth require a thinne Dyet, hote and drye, meates of easie digesture, and such as doe ingender good blood, and not Phlegmaticke or Melancholicke.

Secondly, if bloud doe appeare to be mixed with the humor, a veyne must be opened, and other revulsions made in the vpper parts: vomit is to be prouoked, and purgations giuen to purge Phlegme and Melancholie, as is sayde of *Oedema* and *Scirrhus*.

Thirdly, in our outward applications, such things are profitable, as doe incide, tenuate, mollifie, make thinne, clense, discusse, with Astringents to confirme the parts. A Fotus made with *Lixiuium ex cineribus Sarmentorum, Quercus, Ficus, Caulium*: in which thou shalt decoct *Pulegium, Calament, Origanum, Lupini, Stœchad.*

chad. Sulphur, and Salte, with Aſtringents, as *Acacia, Hypocist. Alumin.* and ſuch like.

Vineger alſo, with Smiths water, is good: *Terra Lemnia, Bolus armenus,* with vineger, is very profitable: In a word, looke what things doth profite in *Chiragra:* the ſame doeth alſo in this affect. After the Fomentation,

℞. *Sulphur.* ℥j. *ſtecoris Columb.* ℥x. *Far. Fabar, Furfur. an.* ℥j. ß. *cum decocto Aſphodel. Succo Caulium rub. & Aceto:* Make a Cataplaſme.

Alſo Rolers, wherewith the Legge ſhall be roled, may be wet in auſtere wine: Or in ſome Aſtringent decoction, as we haue ſhewed in *Oedema,* and the windie and watriſh Tumor.

Of Varices, or Veines ſwollen, with groſſe Melancholike blood.

CHAP. LIX.

THeſe *Varices,* in the beginning doe require a fit order of Dyet, and ſuch as do ingender pure & good blood: the

the opening of the Lyuer veyne of the right arme. Preparers and purgers of the grosse and *Melancholike* humor, as it is set downe in *Scirrhus* and the *Cancer*.

As for outward applications, in the beginning, they must be such as doe strengthen and restraine, framed *ex bolo armeno, terra Lemnia, nucibus Cupressi, Gallis, Acacia, Hypocyst.* with which shalbe mixed *Cyperus, Thus, tragag. Hordei farina*: and of these make a Fomentation, and Cataplasmes.

Those things may also be mixed with the white of an Egge, and vineger: Also the Emplaster *contra Rupturam*, and such like, are good. Rolers also moystned in astringent wine, or some other astringent decoction, for swathing.

If this *Varix* will not giue Place to Medicines, we must then flie to handyworke, as is prescribed by *Guydo*.

The Skinne is to be cut, the *Varix* is to be opened, and the bloud drawne forth, and afterwaards to be bound, both below and aboue, the veyne being cut asunder, a *Cautier* must be applied to either ende of the veine. Notwithstanding, I am wont

with leſſe labour & paine, with a bending and crooked Needle, to drawe a threede vnder the veyne, and to binde the ſame, and to leaue the threede, vntill of it ſelfe it fall off.

To diſcuſſe the humor contained in the part, I vſe a Fotus of *Lixinium*, and then a Plaſter that doeth extenuate, diſcuſſe, and drye.

Thoſe *Varices* that are *Diuturnal*, and accuſtomed, are not fit to be Cured, neither with Medicines, nor Chyrurgerie, no more then the olde and inueterate *Hemorrhodes*, vnleſſe the patient can liue exceedingly temperate, and vſe often purgations, and ſometimes Bloud-letting.

The ende of the firſt Booke.

THE SECOND BOOK of Curing of Wounds *in generall.*

CHAP. I.

AS before in the generall Method of Curing Tumors against Nature, I haue omitted the Definition, Cauſes, Signes, and Prognoſtickes: So heere in like manner, we are determined to ſpeake of Wounds in generall. Onely wee are minded to handle the chiefe points of Curing, the reſt wee doubt not, but they are ſufficiently knowne to the Chyrurgian that hath bene a diligent and painefull Student.

The common Indication to Cure all Wounds, is Vnion, or Vniting, but the particular Indications are fiue.

The firſt is, to remoue ſuch things as

are remaining in the Wounds, as Bullets, Darts, Arrowe-heads, Wood, Yron, or such like.

The Second is, the coniunction and ioyning together of the parts, that are distant or separated.

The Third is, in retaining of those parts together, after their vniting.

The Fourth is, in the preseruation of the substance of the parts.

The Fift is, in mitigating and hindring of accidence, as fluxe of Bloud, Dolor, Tumor, Palsie, Convulsion, Feuer, Sowning, *Delirium*, and itching, &c.

The first is the fluxe of bloud, wherein wee must obserue, whether it hath flowen sufficiently or no, for otherwise it must be suffered to flow: For after a sufficient fluxe, the wound doth remaine the dryer, and so is the neerer Cured, neither shall there followe so easily other accidence, as *Phlegmon*, Inflamation, and such like. If the wound hath not bled enough, a veine must be opened for revullion, according to the greatnes of the affect, and the strength of the patient, and especially when as through payne, or some other cause,

cauſe, wee feare inflamation or Feuer.

Of ſtopping of Bloud.

CHAP. II.

IF the Bloud ſhall flowe too violently, it muſt be ſtayed.

Firſt, by revulſion, which may be done, by Fotion, Frixions, Ligatures, and applying of Cupping-glaſſes, to the parte that is oppoſite: and laſtly, by opening of a veine, drawing foorth little bloud, and ſo if neede be, to repeate the ſame againe.

Secondly, by the vſe of meats that are ingroſſing and cooling, and by receiuing of Medicins, as by the vſe of Ryce, Lentils, aſtringent Fruites, and ſuch as are auſtere and ſharpe, and by the vſe alſo of water.

Thirdly, by outward applications, which are in a fiue-folde difference.

Firſt, by ligature, by applying of the finger, by the common Seame or Stitche, which may ſerue, when there is nothing of the ſubſtance of the part loſt.

Secondly, by Liniments, and Stuphs, moyſtened and exprelt in vineger, the white of an egge, or ſome Aſtringent Medicine, when ſomething of the ſubſtance is loſt.

Thirdly, by the Cutting of the whole veine, or Artiere, from whence the bloud floweth, when it lyeth deepe, or when it may be ſeene, then by bynding thereof, both aboue and beneath.

Fourthly, by the vſe of *Cauſtick* medicines, as by the actuall *Cautier*, eſpecially when the veſſels are corroded, by reaſon of putrifaction.

Fiftly, by the vſe of Medicines, taken, either by the mouth, or applyed to the parts.

Potions that ſtay the fluxe of bloud, from whence-ſoeuer it doeth flowe, are theſe.

℞. *Lapid. Hematit. Coral. rub. an.* ℥ß. *trochiſ. de terra ſigillat. et de Spodio, vel de Succino. an.* ℈j. *aquarum Portulac. et Plantagin. an.* ℥iy. Let it be vſed in two Doſes.

Or elſe,

℞. *Lapid. Hemat.* ℥j. *Boli armeni, ſangui. Drac. an.* ℥ß. *Sacchar. Roſ. veter.* ℥ß. *aquæ Plan-*

Plantagin. ℥ *y. Fiat potus.*

There are ſome *Topical* Medicines, that doe reſtraine Fluxes of Bloud, by a manifeſt Facultie, and ſome by a ſecret and hidden propertie.

Thoſe that are Aſtringent, Glutinating, Cooling, and Drying, doe ſtay Bloud, by their manifeſt qualitie.

℞. *Thuris & Aloes, an. partes æquales, excipiuntur albumine oui, & pilis Leporinis.* Or elſe,

℞. *Lapid. Hæmat.* ℥j. *Thur. Maſtich. Boli armen. Gallarum virid. Ranarũ exiccatarum, Gypſi fuliginis, Farin. volatili, telæ Aranearũ Molendini, an.* ℥ij. *Vitriol. comb. Calcis viuæ, tragac. an.* ℥iij. *Raſur. terg. Arietis vel Hyrci, Chartæ papyraceæ, pilorum Leporis & Bombacis torrefact. vn.* ℥j. *ſterc. Aſini,* ℥ß. *Fiat pulvis tenuiſſimus:* Which muſt be reſerued to yout vſe. *A Pouder to reſtrain Bloud.*

Alſo from a ſecret property, the pouder of burnt Toads, being burnt in an earthē veſſell cloſe ſtopt, & put into a bagge, and applied to the veines that bleed, 4. fingers from the Wound, will ſtay the bleeding.

Whē thou art willing to vſe *Cauſtick* Medicins, thou ſhalt chooſe thoſe onely that haue

haue with their byting quality an Astringent facultie, that the *Eschar* may sticke so much the more firmer: Of which sort are *Arsnicke*, *Vitriol*, and such like.

Of a simple Wound in the Flesh.

CHAP. III.

A Simple Wound in the Flesh, and without the losse of substance, being but small, is Cured onely with Ligature, or fit Rowling. But if it be great, thou shalt ordaine a Dyet thine and cooling. If there be remaining any thing in the wound, it shall be remoued: also the depth of the wound shall be searched with the finger, or with some *Probe*. The lippes of the wound shall be conioyned, and stayed with the needle, and vpon the same, a Medicine that doth conglutinate, shall be applyed: the part must be bound, and decently placed, & the temperature thereof must be by all meanes preserued.

Finally, wee must hinder as much as may be the generation of *Symptoms*.

Medicins that doe glutinate, and ioyne to-

together wounds, are Francumcēſe, *Maſtich, Aloes, Sarcocol, Bolus armen. Terra ſigillat. ſanguis Draconis, puluis ſanguinis Humani, Balauſt. Malicorium, folia Pini, nucis Cupreſſi, Galle virides, Plantaine, Canda Æquina*, and the like.

An excellent Fotion to glutinate and ioyne Wounds together.

℞. *Aqu. Vitæ, quater diſtillat. lib.* j. *Terebynthin. abietis* ℥iij. *Myrrh. Thuris, Maſtichis, an.* ℥ß.

Let it be macerated together, for twentie dayes in the Sunne, and therewith warme, Foment the Wound at the firſt dreſſing. But if the wound be eyther in a Nerue, or a puncture, or pricke of a Nerue, that Fotion ſhall be vſed euerie day.

Afterwards, ℞. *Ammoniaci*, diſſolued in vineger, ℥ij. *Gummi Elemmj*, ℥iiij. *Reſina Pini.* ℥v. *Terebinthin. abietis*, ℥iij. *Olei Roſ. Ompha.* ℥ij. And make an Emplaſter, which may be applyed warme, after the Fomentation. *Emplaſter*

There are ſome that will vſe no other helps

helpes in a ſimple wound, but the ſame. Others there are that will mixe Aſtringent pouders with the white of an Egge, and ſo applie it.

An Artificiall Baulme.

℞. *Terebinth. lib.* j. *euphorb. et Sulphur. an.* ℥ß. *Salis*, ℥j. *Olei, lib.* j. Let them boyle two houres at a gentle fire, and then let it be ſtrayned, and with the ſame oile being warme, dreſſe and Foment the wound, as before with the water. This Oyle is not onely profitable for theſe wounds, but alſo for wounds that come by their bytings of a madde dogge, and alſo for the prickings of ſinewes. Or elſe,

℞. *Terebinth. lib.* j. *Galbani* ℥ij. *gummi Elemmj*, ℥ij. *gummi Heder.* ℥ij. *Thuris, Maſtic. Myrrh. an.* ℥ij. *Aloes, Xyloaloes, Galang. Caryophil. Cinamomi, Nucis Meſcat. Cubeb. an.* ℥j. *Aquæ vit.* ℥iij. Let them be macerated together, for the ſpace of a day and a night, then let it be diſtilled, & reſerue it as a moſt precious Baulme, for all kinds of wounds. Or this that doeth followe, chiefly for contuſed wounds.

℞.

℞. *Olei Communis*, in which shalbe quenched very often, newe Brickes, *lib.* ß. *Olei Amigdalarum amararum*, ℥ij. *olei Papaueris albi*, ℥j. ß. *Thuris*, *Mastichis*, *an.* ℥j. *Ammoniaci*, *Galbani*, dissolued in vineger, *an.* ℥ij. *Resina*, ℥ß. *Terebinth.* ℥ij. *Æruginis rasilis.* ℈.ij. When the Gummes shall be dissolued, cast into the oyle, *Thus* and *Mastick*, and let them boyle a little together: then afterwards, put in the Rosin & the verdigrease, and then strayne it, and reserue it to your vse, and therewith dresse the wound, applying vpon some Emplaster that hath a giuing property: as at the first, an Astrictiue pouder, with the whites of Egges.

℞. *Olei Communis*, *lib* j. *florum Hyperici*, *tib.* ß. And put them into the oyle, and let them be macerated for certaine dayes in the Sunne: Afterwardes, expresse the flowers, and then put in fresh flowers into the same oyle, and so doe, for foure or fiue times, then adde *Gummi Elemnij*, ℥ij. And so let it remaine for a space in the Sunne, and then vse it.

This Medicine would be the more excellent, if in the place of the Oyle, wee vsed

vſed *Aqua vitæ*, for the Oyle doth hinder the coniunction & vniting of the wound. Or we may put the iuyce of *Adders tounge* in the ſame, & therewith waſh the wound: For this iuice is affirmed to be a great *glutinatiue*, and ioyner togither of wounds.

After theſe remedies haue once beene applyed to the wound: except there be paine or *Phlegmon*, or that there doe ariſe ſome other *Symptoms*, which may conſtraine thee, thou ſhalt not vnbinde, or looſe the ligature before the 3. or 4. day.

But the fourth day thou ſhalt ſee howe the wound is growne togethet, which if thou ſhalt perceiue the contrarie, thou ſhalt Foment it with ſome auſtere and Aſtringent wine, being hote. Afterwards, thou ſhalt applye ſome reſtrictiue, and gluing pouder, with Turpentine, or the former Emplaſter, which wee deſcribed after the firſt water. Next,

Emplaſt. R. *Terebinth.* ℥xij. *reſin. Pini*, ℥iij. *Gummi Elemnij*, ℥v. *Ariſtolochiæ long. ſanguinis Draconis, an.* ℥j. *Ceræ parum*: And make a Plaſter.

Emplaſt. R. *Olei veteris, lib.* j. *Ceræ nouæ.* ℥vj. *Litharg.* ℥iij. *Ceruſ.* ℥ij. *Galba.* ℥ß. *ſang. Dracon.* ℥ij.

℥iij. Melt the waxe with the oyle, and then adde the other things according to Arte, and make an emplaſter. Which thou ſhalt vſe vntill the wound be Cured.

Of a Compound, or hollow Wound in the Fleſh.

CHAP. IIII.

HItherto wee haue ſpoken of a ſimple Wound, in which is required onely Vnion. Now followeth the Compound or hollowe wound, in which, beſides Vnion, is required the generation of fleſh.

That is ſayde to be an hollowe wound, which hath not onely a portion of fleſh loſt, but that alſo which happeneth by a ſimple inciſion without the loſſe of fleſh, the lippes of which wound notwithſtanding, through the greatneſſe and too much diſtance of them, cannot be fitly vnited and ioyned together in the bottome, but will remaine hollowe, vnleſſe it be filled with fleſh.

In the Cure whereof, thoſe generall

things being considered, as wee haue spo-
ken of before in the simple wound.

We must presently looke to the fluxe of Bloud, and for auoyding inflamation, wee must, (if we see cause) open a veyne: giue cooling syrups, and such as are some what astringent, and procuring vrin: Also wee giue Purgations, and withall, prescribe a fitte and conuenient Dyet.

Lastly, wee must vse Revulsions, which may be performed by Frictions, Bathes, &c.

Moreouer, in Curing of an hollowe wound there can be no Vnion, except first there be a generation of Flesh, with which, the hollownesse must be filled.

And because in this wound there is alwayes some matter besides Nature contained, which the part cannot expell, therefore it must be first digested and clensed.

And therefore there are foure Scopes in the Cure of these wounds:

First, Digestion: secondly, Clensing: thirdly, Incarnation: and fourthly, Cicatrizing and Skinning.

Digestiues, and clensing Medicines may

may be mixed together. Notwithſtanding, they muſt be ſo mixed, that in the beginning, the Digeſtiue may haue the maiſtrie and predominancie, and the Clenſers in the ende.

Wee vſe Digeſtiues no longer then wee perceiue *Pus*, and good matter to be generated, which happeneth ſooner in ſmall wounds, in the Summer time, and in Children, but more ſlower in the colde ſeaſon, and in a great wound, and in a colde Nature.

For if we ſhall proceede more largelie with the vſe of Digeſtiues, wee cauſe the Vlcer to be more fowle and *Sordide*, as ſome of the common Barbers vſe to doe, which applie their Digeſtiues, euen to the very ende.

Thoſe alſo commit an error, which by the number of dayes, doe meaſure the time wherein the Medicines ſhall be chaunged.

For ſome of theſe doe continue their Digeſtiues vntill ſeuen dayes, and their Detergers and Mundificatiues, vntill the eleuenth or fourteenth day, with great error.

Therefore Digeſtiues muſt be vſed ſo long, vntill there doe appeare laudible *Pus*, that is, white Matter, light, equall, and not ſtincking. Wee may vſe in the beginning, theſe kindes of Digeſtiues.

Formes of Digeſtiues

℞. *Vitell. Onorum, N. ij. Farin. Tritici, Thuris pul. an. q. ſ.* and *Vitellos inſpiſſandũ.* Clenſers are after this manner.

℞. *Mellis roſati Col.* ℥*ij. farin. hordei,* ℥*j. aqu. Betonic. parum: Miſce.*

If you pleaſe to mixe Digeſtiues and Clenſers together;

℞. *Mellis,* ℥*ij. farin. Tritici,* ℥*j.* ß. *Succi apij,* ℥*iij.* Mixe it in the forme of a pultis. If there be added *Croci,* ℈ j. the Medicine will be more digeſtiue. Or,

℞. *Reſin. Terebynthin.* ℥j. *Thuris puluer.* ℥j. *Oui vitellum* j. *Miſce.*

If it be in the Somer ſeaſon, and there be felt paine in the wound, then waſh the *Reſin. Terebynth.* in water, and if it be in the Winter, adde therevnto a little Saffron.

But if wee be minded to mundifie, and to clenſe onely, it ſhalbe good, according to the opinion of *Celſus*, to dyppe Lints in honie: in like manner, barley-meale, and

and beane-meale with honie, alſo *Meli. cratum* doth clenſe, according to *Gal. cap. 8. lib. 2. ad Glauconem.* They are wont alſo to compound with the ſame, ſuch things as doe both digeſt and clenſe. As

R. *Succi Apij, Ebuli, Vini, Mellis, axung. Porcin. Butyri recentis:* of eyther equall partes. Mixe them, and boyle them to a thicknes.

After the wound by theſe Digeſtiues and Clenſers, is become fitte to be filled with fleſh, we muſt preſently goe on with incarnatiues. Amongſt the weaker ſort, and thoſe that are fit for women & children, hauing their fleſh ſofte and tender, are *vinum rubrũ & auſterum, Thus, cortex Thur. Maſtic. Aloes, Colophon. Pix, Reſina, Far. hord. et Fœnugr. &c.*

Thoſe that are ſtronger, are *Ariſtoloch. Iris, farina Orobi et Lupinorum, Panax, &c.*

If the wound be large, and the bodie hard and drie, and in the Winter time, ſtrong incarnatiues may be vſed, as *Vnguentum Iſidis & Apoſtolorũ:* but if it be in the Sommer, and the ayre hote and drie, *Vnguentum de Tutia:* but at other times betweene, and the wound being but ſmall,

and in temperate Natures, *Vnguentum de Betonica* may ſerue the turne.

In the Winter alſo, *Vnguentum Baſilicon:* In the Summer, *Vnguentum de Ceruſſa.* If the Nature be temperate, the wound meane, and in the Spring, or fall of the leafe.

℞. *Reſinæ Terebynthin.* ℥iij. *Cera*, ℥j. *Thuris, Maſtichis, Fœnugreci*, *an.* ℥ß. *Olei Communis*, ℥x.

Let the Roſin and the Waxe be diſſolued at the Fire, in like manner the Oyle, let it be ſtrained, then let the pouders be added, and make an Vnguent.

In Wounds that are ſmall, and in the Winter time, and for temperate natures.

℞. *Thuris, Reſin. Colophon. farin. Fœnugrec. an.* ℥.ß. And make a pouder. This may be caſt into the wound.

Or,

℞. *Ex æquis partibus Thuris, Maſtichis, Myrrh. Sarcocol, Bolı armeni, ſanguin. Draconis, et farin. hordei.* And make a Pouder, to which, if thou wilt adde *Terebynthin. Colophon. Seui Hyrcini*, equall parts, with a little quantitie of Waxe, thou mayeſt make an Vnguent.

Or

Or this *Basilicon* following may be vsed.

℞. *Resinæ quart.* j. ß. *Terebynthin. quart.* j. *Mellis quart.* ß. *Thuris, Mastich. Myrrh. Sarcocol, Aloes, Croci, an.* ℥ij. *Olei, lib.* ß. *Cer. Citrin.* ℥v. And make an Vnguent. *Basilicon Calmetij.*

Or this that doeth most excellent.

℞. *Agrimoniæ, Absynthij, Verben. Centaurij, Gallitrici, Chelidon. Scabios. Symph. maioris, sempervivi, Cynogloss. Caulium rub. Plantag. minoris, Fabæ inuersæ (quæ Telephium vel Crassula minor dicitur) an. M.* j.

Of all which take the iuyce, to which adde *Aceti, lib.* ß. *Olei Rosa. quart. iij. Cera alb.* ℥iiij. *Axung. veruecis, lib.* ß. *Resin.* ℥x. Let them be boyled together at a gentle fire: Afterwards iniect *Ammoniacum* and *Galbanum*, dissolued in vineger, *an.* ℥ß. Next, *Terebynthin. lib.* ß. *Mel. quart.* j. At the last of *Thus*, and *Mastich*, of either, ℥j. If you will, there may be added, *Resin. crud.* ℥iij. And make an vnguent, *ex Arte.*

If in the place of the Oyle of Roses, be taken *Oleum Lumbricorum*, or rather, to boyle the earthwormes, in the oyle of Roses, there shall be made an exceeding good oyntment for the Synewes.

For this buſineſſe alſo, may be vſed the Emplaſter ſet downe in the former Chapter, deſcribed after the firſt water, and the *Cerot ex oleo antiquo*, there alſo noted.

But ſuch Medicines as doe ſerue for generation of fleſh in this wound, thou ſhalt haue heereafter, in the Chapter of the deepe and hollow vlcer.

Of an Equal, or replicate Wound.

CHAP. V.

THe fleſh loſt, being againe reſtored and regenerated, it remaineth that a Cicatriz or skinne be induced, which according to the opinion of *Galen*, is the worke of Nature. But I am of the opinion, that it ſhall be ſooner performed by Medicins, which doeth not onely abſume and remoue the ſuperfluous humiditie, but alſo the naturall, which Nature of her ſelfe cannot performe.

To produce a Skinne.

There are two kindes of Cicatrizing Medi-

Medicines, whereof one by itſelfe doeth effect this matter, by reaſon of the ſtrong exiccation and aſtriction.

The other ſort, which doth performe *per accidens*, and through preparation, as ſharp things being burnt and waſhed, the aſhes whereof, doe moderately aſtrict and drie. Of the firſt ſort are, *Balauſt. cortex Malorũ Granat. Galla Omphacitis, Sumach, Spina Ægiptia, Bolus armenus terra omnis abluta, Cimolia, Ceruſa, Plumbum vſtum, et lotum, ſquamma Æris, Alumen et vitrioſum vſta & lota, Centaurium, Spongia Bedgaris, Plantago, Ariſtolochia vſta, cortex Vlmi et Quercus, ſoleæ Calceorum. Balauſtia et Sumac*, muſt be boyled in auſtere red wine, and the wound waſhed therewith: Or elſe, with Alum-water, whoſe deſcription ſhall be ſet downe, when wee intreat of the virulent Vlcer.

An example of a pouder Cicatriſing. R. *Corticis Pini*, ℥j. *Nucum Cupreſſi, Centaurij minor. Ariſtol. vſt. an.* ℥ij. *Ceruſ. Litharg. an.* ℥ß. *Fiat puluis:* Of which, caſt vpon the wound.

If there be an hote diſtemperature, *Auicen* doth adde roſes, Saunders, the leſſer

Plãtain,&ſuch other like cooling things, and then it ſhalbe profitable in the woũds of the Fundament and *Scrotum*, if there be added therevnto ſome *Aloes*: or make a white oyntment, as it were *Litharg. nutritum*, according to this forme folowing.

℞. *Litharg.* ℥ß. *Ceruſ.* ℥j. *Olei Roſarum, & aqua Roſar. Senſim & viciſſim affuſorum, quantum ſufficit*: And make a Liniment. If there be added vineger, it is profitable againſt Scabbes: If *Thus* and *Maſtich*, it will be of more force. Another exãple of an ointmẽt which is made in this mãner.

℞. *Ceruſ.* ℥ij. *Litharg.* ℥ij. *Minij*, ℥j. *Caphur.* ℥ij. *olei Roſ. lib.* j,ß. *aqu. Roſ.* ℥ij. *Albumina ouorum*,iij. *Cer. alb. q. ſ.* And make an oyntment.

Alſo *Vnguentum ex Calce, nouies lota ſub Canicula*, and mixed with oyle of Roſes, which doeth more ſtrongly drie the Vlcers of the nerues,& ambuſtions and burnings, alſo the Emplaſter *de Ceruſa*, is in this matter much cõmended, the which I am vſed to make after this manner.

℞. *Ceruſ.* ℥iiij. *Litharg.* ℥j. *Terebinth. quart.* iij. *Thuris, Maſtichis, Aluminis, Cochleaũ, Limacum, vſtarum, an.* ℥ß. *Caphur.* ℥j.

Let

Let the *Ceruſ. Lithar.* oyle and waxe be boiled at a gentle fire, and at the ende of the boyling, adde the *turpentine*, and when you take it from the fire, iniect the pouders. Alſo *vnguentum Nutritum*, framed of *Litharge*, oyle, & vineger, is goood for this matter: to which may be added, *Æs vſtum*, *Alum. Antimoniũ*, and *Plumb. vſtum:* and alſo *Balauſtia*, *ſangui. Dracon.* and ſuch like: and then it ſhall profite much in vlcers, which are hard to be brought to a *cicatrize.* Beſides the wound may be waſht with Alum water, and afterwards, a plate of Lead may be applyed, that hath bene diligently confricated & rubd with *Mercurie*, which alſo is commended in Cancerous vlcers.

Another Emplaſter of Antimonium, which doth drie without mordication.

℞. *Antimonij aris, ac plũbi vſtor. et lotor. Litharg. et ceruſ. etiã lot. cortic. thur. ſarcoc. tutiæ preparat. alum. crud. an.* ℥j. *balauſt. p.* j. *Caphur.* ℥ij. *cer. alb. lib.* ß. *olei Roſ. quart.* j. Melt the waxe with the oyle, then iniect the other things in order: the olle being taken from the fire, & make a plaſter: or adding a greater quãtity of oyle, it may be made *A drying plaſter.*

an

an oyntment. An other excellēt emplaſt.

℞. *Litharg. Ceruſ. an.* ℥vj. *Plumbi vſti, lapid. Calam. terra ſigillat. an.* ℥iiij. *Colophon. picis Naualis, reſin. an.* ℥ij. *reſin. crud. Sarcocol, Ladani, Ireos, an.* ℥j. ß. *Caphur.* ℥ß. *ſeminis Porri,* ℥ij. *Olei Roſacei, lib.* j. ß. *Cer. alb.* ℥iij. Let them boyle according to Art, and make an Emplaſter.

Of Repairing and removing away the Cicatriz, after the Wound is Cured.

The deformitie and vnſeemelines of the Cicatriz, when it is freſh and tender, may be amended, by applying *Diachylon*, or *Litharg. nutrit.* or the rootes of eyther *Bryonie*, being boyled, till they haue loſt their iuyce: Or *Calamint* boyled in oyle, or *Argenti ſpuma, Roſ. alb. lota*; The thicker and harder kinde of Cicatriz is repaired, with applying of oyle of *Balſami:* or the roote of the wild Cucumber, bruſed and applyed: Alſo *Pinguedo Aſini, cum ſpuma Argenti*, or oyle of Lyllies, or oyle of *Myrrhe*: the making whereof, is after this manner.

Take ſixe Egges being hard boyled, let them

them be diuided in the middle, and take forth the yolkes, then fill the hollowes, with Myrrhe, and couer them in a fit diſh, with a peece of leather, and ſet them in a wine-Celler, and keepe the liquor that doeth flowe from them, this is called the oyle of Myrrhe. Or elſe, Macerate all kindes of Gummes in Roſewater, and diſtill the ſame: for the oyle flowing therehence, is moſt effectuall for this matter. *Oyle of Myrrhe.*

Or,

℞. *Myrrh. Aloes, Styracis vtriuſq; an.* ℥j. *Mummiæ et Baccar. Lauri an.* ℥ß. Let it be bruſed and diſtilled in a glaſſe Lembicke, at a gentle fire, and vſe the liquor.

To make ſmoothe and white Cicatrizes, this that doeth followe will ſerue.

℞ *Olei de Tartaro,* ℥iij. *Muccaginis ſem. Pſyllij,* ℥ß. *Ceruſ. in Oleo Roſaceo diſſol.* ℥j. *Boracis aut Salis Gemm.* ℥ij. And make a Liniment.

Or,

℞. *Axung. Suill.* ℥iij. *Litharg.* ℥j. *Æruginis raſilis, Vitrioli combuſt. an.* ℥ij. And make an Emplaſter.

Of thoſe Medicins that haue propertie to take away ſuperfluous fleſh, wee will ſpeake of, when we ſhall intreat of Vlcers.

One-

Onely let this be noted, that before the wound be brought to a *Cicatrze*, the flesh must be brought to equalitie, eyther with eroding Medicines, or with the Raser, or the *Cautier*.

Of a Contused or brused Wound.

CHAP. VI.

THe Cure of this wound doth first require a conuenient Dyet, that is slender and cooling.

Secondly Reuulsions, to hinder the defluxion and inflamation, as if neede be, opening of a veine, Cupping-glasses, frictions, ligatures, and bindings of the parts, that are opposite. Also Purgations, for the nature of the humors, as is sayde in the Cure of Tumors against Nature.

Thirdly, we must proceede to outward applications, and therefore wee may first applie to the place that is payned, some Oyle that is *Anodyn*, and ceasing paine, such as is *Oleum Anethimum, vel Liliorum, vel Chamomel.* Or that which is called a dige-

geſtiue, framed of oyle of Roſes, and the yolke of an Egge, laied vpon Lynts, and applyed. Then the white of an Egge, or elſe an whole Egge, with the pouder of Myrtels, applyed in the manner of an Emplaſter: this laſt is for to repell, the former to Suppurate and ceaſe paine: for in this affect, wee ought in the beginning to moue matter. For according to the opinion of *Hyppocrat*, the fleſh that is bruſed muſt be brought to putrifaction, and conuerted into *ſanies*, & afterwards, a new to be generated.

Wee muſt alſo annoynt the circumference of the wound, with the oyle of roſes, and myrtels, with the pouder of the beries and leaues of the Myrtel: Or elſe, with *vnguentum ex bolo Armeno*, oyle, and vineger, which doth alſo repell, and hinder the defluxion.

In the ſecond dreſſing and opening of the wound, wee muſt vſe the ſame digeſtiue: or elſe, an other framed of *Turpentine*, vpon which ſhalbe applyed this Cataplaſme following, to ceaſe paine. Becauſe that hapneth oftentimes in manie parts, by reaſon the diſſolution of the con-

continuitie and diſtemperature.

℞. *Rad. Alth. lib.* ß. *Maluar. et Violæ an. M.* j. Let them be boyled and ſtamped, and then ſtrayned through a Siue, then adde of butter and Common oyle, *an.* ℥*iij.* three yolkes of egges, and a little Saffron, wheate meale, and barley meale, as much as ſhall be ſufficient to make a Cataplaſme. *Cataplaſ.*

When the contuſed fleſh ſhall now be conuerted into *Pus*, the wound muſt be clenſed with *Mel roſarũ mundificatiuũ*, *de Apio*, and others ſuch like. Then muſt be vſed incarnatiues, and ſuch things as doe ingender fleſh.

If the fleſh contuſed ſhalbe ouermuch torne aſunder, & that it ſhalbe very needfull to vſe the Needle, the ſeame muſt be very ſlack and looſe, as may onely retaine the lippes of the wound together.

And if the contuſed fleſh may not eaſily be reduced into *Pus*, but that it ſeemeth to degenerate into *Gangrene*, wee muſt then applie *Vnguentũ Ægiptiacum*, and ſuch other like things, ſet downe in the Chapter of the *Gangrene*.

Of

Of Ecchymosis, or effusion and falling of Bloud, vnder the Skinne.

CHAP. VII.

OFtentimes the Skinne remayneth whole, and the parts subiect are brused, and bloud is effused and shedde vnder the Skinne, so that it looketh fowle and liuid, which affect must be cured by foure meanes.

The first is, by a thinne and slender Dyet, and such as doe coole and drye, and hindering the putrifaction of bloud.

If the affect be great, the first day, let the patient eate nothing at all, if it be possible, and the dayes following, let him eate little and sparing, vntill such time as he be free from danger of Feuer, or inflamation. Secondly, the Lyuer-veyne of the right Arme must be opened, or in the oppolite part, if the Contusion be particular, so much bloud must be drawne, as shall seeme necessarie for the greatnes of strength, and the disease, either for euacuation or revulsion: the bellie also

muſt be purged by the vſe of *Caſſia, Rhubarb, Catholicon, &c.* Alſo wee muſt vſe Syrups that doe hinder the putrifaction and coagulation of the bloud, as *Syrup. Aceoſ. de Lymonibus de aceto ſ. Citri.* Thirdly, we muſt proceede with ſuch Medicins as doe procure ſweate, diſſolue the bloud, and ſtrengthen the inward parts, ſuch as are theſe following.

℞. *Rhabarb. pulu.* ℥j. *Mumiæ,* ℥ß. *Aqu. Rubiæ maioris,* ℥y. *Syrup. de Roſis ſiccis,* ℥ß. *Fiat potus.*

Which muſt be giuen preſently: to which may be added, *Rubiam Trochiſcatum.* Or elſe,

℞. *Rhabarb. torrefact. Terr. ſigill. Boli armeni, Mumiæ, ſeminis Naſturtij torrefact. an.* ℥j. Let it bè reduced into pouder, whereof take a dragme euerie morning, with plãtain-water, & *virg.* or *burſ. paſtoris.*

Thoſe things alſo that do moue ſweat, are profitable, ſuch as theſe following.

℞. *Decoctio Radic. Ari, Oſmundæ Regal. Caudæ Æquin. terreſt. in Vino & Melle fact.* ℥v.

Let it be giuen to drinke, and let him ſweate. Alſo the potion preſcribed in the Chap-

Chapter of the Peſtilence, is profitable to procure ſweate: Alſo a Bath framed of the Decoction of both the *Conſolidas*, *Anagallis*, *Oſmund. Regal. Ebuli*, *Arthemiſ. Abſynthij*, *Chamomeli*, *et Roſarum*, and the pouder found in the bottome of the Haymowe.

Fourthly, wee muſt come to outward applications: In the beginning, aſtringents muſt be mixed with Diſcuſſiues, wherfore the coates of the veynes being bruſed, muſt be condenſed and made thicke, as well by things taken inwardly, as applyed outwardly. But after the beginning, we muſt vſe onely digeſtiues.

Therefore, preſently at the firſt, let the Patient be wrapped in the skinne of a Ramme, or Weather, beeing newly ſtript, which muſt be ſtrewed verie thin, with the fine pouder of Salte, and of *Naſturtium* (which is alſo a good remedy for thoſe that haue bin ouerwhipt.) But *Calmeteos* doth vſe pouder of Myrtels, and ſo cauſe the patient to ſweate. If you cannot come by a skinne, preſently let the ſicke be annoynted with the Oyles of Roſes, Myrtels, and of Earth-wormes, which

muſt be mixed together, with the pouder of Roſes, or of Myrtels.

The ſecond day, the skinne muſt be remoued, and the patient annoynted with this following Vnguent, which doeth ceaſe paine, and reſolue the bloud.

℞. *Bol. armen. Reſin. Thur. Fœnugr. Dragacant. an.* ℥. ß. *Croci,* ℥j. *pulueris Roſ. Myrt. Sumach. an.* ℥iij. *vnguent. Dialth. Olei Roſ. Myrt. Cham. Aneth. an.* ℥ij. *Ceræ nou. Terebynthin. an.* ℥j. And make an Vnguent. Wherewith, let him be annoynted, and after the vnction let him ſweate.

In particular concuſſions and bruſes, wee muſt proceede in this manner at the firſt dreſſing.

℞. *Olei Roſ.* ℥ij. *Ouum* j. *pulu. Myrti,* ℥ß. *Fiat liniementum,* with which being warme, annoynt the place. Some doe annoynt only with oyle of roſes, & ſtrewing thereon the pouder of Myrtels, or Galls, or of the rynde of Pomgranates.

The third day, Foment the place with wine of the decoction of Chamomel, Mallowes, Wormwood, & Cominſeed, or with wine, wherein is boyled Mallowes, Wormwood, Comin, Stœchados, Bran, and

and honie: Or you may mixe Barley meale and Fœnu-greek, and Chamomel, with true *fandaracb*, and Saffron, in the forme of a Cataplasme. Or this Cataplasme may be applied, which hath bene oftentimes prooued.

℞. *Symphti vtriusq; an. lib. ß. Florum Chamomeli et Melilot. an. p. ij. Croci. ʒ. ß. Farin. Fabar. ℥iij. farin. Fœnugr. ʒv. Butyri recent. ʒj. Fiat decoctio Mediocris*: to which, if we adde *Succi Absynthij, et succi Cumini, an.* ℥j. it doth resolue and drye the more, and of that mixture, you may frame a Cataplasme. Also Cupping-glasses, with Scarification, so that some bloud may auoyd forth.

But if Resolution cannot be made by Medicins, but that the humor is conuerted into *Pus*, it must be brought to Suppuration, and so opened: Afterwards, the vlcer must be clensed, as is saide of *Phlegmon*. If the humor shalbe resolued, it remaineth onely to strengthen the member, with *emplastrum Oxycroceum*, or *Chereneum*, or *Apostolicum Chyrurgicum*. And if there be anie distemperature, it must be corrected.

When the place ſhall nowe ſeeme to be liuide and deade, through the bloud congealed, the place muſt be Fomented with warme vineger: Or *cum Decocto radicis Raphani, Serpentariæ, et Ari*, which muſt be made in Wine, or in water, if there be inflamation, and applying *Emplaſtrum Diachylon ireatum:* or waxe, with *Cumin.* Or,

℞. *Fol. Abrotani ſicci, ſeminis Cumini, et Flor. Chamomel. an.* ℥j. *et cum ſucco Ari, et Melle:* Make a Cataplaſme.

Or,

℞. *Olei,* ℥iij. *Ceræ,* ℥j. *ſucci Maioran.* ℥j. Let them be melted together.

Afterwards adde, *Arſenici Citrini tenuiſſime trit.* ℥j. and make an vnguent. Or, Saffron macerated in hote water: After, diſſolue *Farin. Hordei, et Fabar.* to make it thicke, adding *Arſenici Citrini modicum.*

In a contuſion of the Muskle alſo, in the beginning, it is profitable to applie a Cataplaſme, *ex Maluis, Violis, Abſynthij, Roſis, Flor. Roriſmar.* beeing boyled togither, adding thereunto afterwards, *Farinam Fabar, et Hordei*, and oyle of Chamomel,

momel, Dyll, Myrtels. After a fewe dayes, there may be added, *Radix Alth. Parietaria, Sigillum Salomonis, Squinantium, Stœchas, Crocus*, and the like.

In Contorsions and distentions of the Ioyntes and Neruous parts;

First, the part must be restored with the hands, then *Linteum frigida immersum loco est admouendum:* For it doth confirme the naturall heate, being increased: Or wee may vse this Cataplasme following, which doeth cease paine, resolue the humor, and confirme the part.

℞. *Gallarum, Nucum Cupressi, & Balaust. an.* ℥ß. *Cicercul.* ℥ij. *Squinanthi.* ℥j. *Croci modicum, Mellis,* ℥ij. *Olei Rosar.* ℥ß. *albumina Ouorum, ij. Vini, q. s. Misce:* And make a Cataplasme, which must be applyed hote.

If the euill giue not place to these things, it must be Cured as is sayde before of *Ecchymosis.*

If there be anie Luxation, wee will speake thereof hereafter.

Of Wounds happening through the byting of liuing Creatures.

CHAP. VIII.

THe firſt Scope of Curing theſe Wounds is, in appointing a fit Dyet, ſuch as we haue preſcribed in the Chapter of the Carbunckle.

Bloud-letting in this affect is not allowed, leaſt the poyſon remaining with the byte, be drawne into the inward parts.

In like manner, purging Medicines are not to be giuen at the beginning for the ſame cauſe, but after a fewe dayes the humors may be prepared and purged.

℞. *Succi Fumariæ, lib. iij. Succi Lupuli, lib. j. Succi vel aquæ Prunorum Damaſcenorum, lib. ß. quibus depuratis, adde Sacchar. lib. ij. Aceti. ℥iiij.*

Let it be perfectly boyled, into the forme of a Syrup, which the patient ſhall vſe, fiue or ſixe dayes, with the waters of Bugloſſ. and Scabioſ. Afterwards, hee may be purged with *Caſſia, Catholicõ*, and

Con-

Confect. Hamech, dissolued in the foresayd waters : which Purgation if neede be, may be repeated.

The second Scope is, in Euacuation of the virulent liquor which doeth remaine in the Woundes, through the byting or stinging of the venomous beast.

Therefore we must not vse Repelling Medicines, nor glutinatiue, but presently attractiues, for otherwise the poyson might be driuen inwardly to the principall parts : When the byting or stinging is venomous, as by the byting of a madde Dogge, the attractiues must be so much the stronger, otherwise the gentler.

Therefore presently, the member being tyed and bound (but not ouer-hard, least the member be stupified and made dull thereby) in the vpper part, and being compast with *Emplastrum ex Galbano*, least the poyson should be carryed aloft to the heart, and attractiues applyed to the wound.

First, it shall be good to applie Cupping-glasses, with deepe scarifications, according to the greatnes of the affect. Or if the affect be more gentle, wee may ap-

plie to the wound, the taile or fundament of ſome liuing Creature, as of an henne, Chickin, or of a ſucking pigge, or Lamb: Or wee may diuide a henne, or pigeon, or a whelpe, into two parts, caſting thereon ſome attractiue Medicines, with a little Salte, and ſo applye them warme.

Afterwards alſo to drawe, wee may applie Garlick, Onyons, Muſtard, *Flamula, Scabios, Pulegium, Calament, Gentian, Polium, Chamedrios, Scordium, Dictamnum, Ariſtoloch. Bryonia, Aſphodel, Euphorb. Galb. ſtercus Caprinum, Fermentum*, and ſuch like.

Some do annoynt the wound, with the bloud of an Hare, or Stagge, others applie the lyuer of the thing that gaue the byte, and ſome the aſhes of vine-branches, and the Figge-tree, with vineger. Some apply Treackle with *Gentian, Dictamnus, ſcabios*, Turpentine and Butter: Others, an Onyon beaten with ſalt: And ſome, *Emplaſtrum ex Nucibus, et aliis coctis et tritis, ac cum fermento Melle et Sale mixtis.*

Some doe applie an Emplaſter of Garlicke, and an Onyon mixt with Treackle, and theſe they vſe for fiue or ſixe dayes to-

together, which being paſt, they prepare an Emplaſter, *ex ſtercore Caprarum, Baccis Lauri, Gentiana, Dictamno, Galbano, Euphorbio:* beeing reduced into pouder, and mixte with Wine, or with oyle of Bayes, and Waxe. Or,

℞ *Galb. Sagap. Opop. Aſſæ fœtid. Myrrh. Pip. Sulphur. an.* ℥ß. *ſtercoris Columb. & Anaiſs. an.* ℥*ij. Calamint. Mentaſtri. an.* ℥ß.

Diſſolue the Gummes in Wine, and adding therevnto honie, and olde Oyle: Make an Emplaſter. Or,

℞. *Puluer. Ariſtoloch. long.* ℥ *ij. Aſphodel. Bryon.* ℥j. *Aſſæ fœtid. Galba. Myrrh. an.* ℥ß. And with oyle of Bayes, Elder, and Waxe, make an Emplaſter.

Which ſhall be vſed ſo long, vntill the poyſon ſhalbe thought to haue bene ſufficiently auoyded.

There are ſome that doe applie Emplaſters, *ex pelle Cervina*, which they ſay, doe profite therein, by an hidden propertie.

Some, after the vſe of Cupping-glaſſes, doe applie ſome *Cauſtick* Medicine: Others, a burning yron, which doeth attract and abſume the poyſon. *Cautier.*

The third Scope, doth appertaine to the ſtreng-

ſtrengthening of the heart, and to the alteration of the poyſon, that the principall partes may be ſafe, and that is done by inward Medicines.

Wherefore, whiles they doe applie attractiues to the wound, there may be giuen inwards, Treackle. From ℥.j.ß. to ℥ij. with ℥iiij. of the beſt wine. Or,

℞. *Theriac.* ℥ij. *Galba. aſſafœtid. an.* ℥ß. *Lapid. Magnetis*, (which is approued by manie, to profite in this matter) ℥.j.ß. Mixe them, and *cum vino Cidoniorum*, or with *Aqua Scabioſ.* Let it be vſed in three Doſes.

Or take one part of the pouder of Water-crabbes, & *Gentian. ſub Canicula collect.* halfe a part, and giue it for certaine dayes, with the water of Pimpernel.

Alſo there may be prepared a decoction of *Gentian, Chamedrios, Scordium, Polium, Anethum, Cancri fluuiatiles*: with an addition of Suger, to make it pleaſant: alſo ℥ij. of the Load-ſtone, giuen with wine, alſo *Aſſafœtid.* and *Nigella*, to ℈.iij. taken and applyed often to the Noſe.

Finally, Cordial potions and *Epithems*, of which we haue ſpoken in the Chapter of

of the Carbunckle, doe profite much.

Neuertheleſſe, if it be eyther the ſtinging or byting of a Serpent, the iuyce of the Aſh-tree, to the quantity of ℥ij. or iij. may be giuen faſting, for 2. or 3. dayes after the accident: and if we perceiue the heart not as yet to be infected with the venom, the ſame drinke may be repeated vnto the 4. or 5. day.

Thoſe that are affected with *Hydrophobia*, are to be caſt ſuddainly into the water, and vnawares, for the which there is no better remedie.

In bytings that are leſſe venomous, in the beginning we muſt applie hote oyle of *Elder*: the next day an Egge, with butter, Saffron, and oyle of violets, to ceaſe the paine: Or elſe boyle the rootes of Althea, Mallowes, Violets, Wormwood, flowers of Chamomel, Melilot, Roſes, and branne: Afterwards, mixe therewith the yolks of Egges, Saffron, oyle of Roſes, and Chamomel, and make a Cataplaſme, which muſt be vſed for vij. dayes.

After the vſe of theſe Medicines in venemous Woundes, and contrarie, wee muſt vſe ſuch things that bring to ſuppuration,

ration, because of the Contusion: For which purpose, it shalbe profitable to vse *Basilicon nostrũ*, framed after this manner.

Vnguent. Basilicon. ℞. *Seui Veruecis, lib. iij. Resinæ, lib. ij. Resin. crud.* (which they call *Gariopot*,) ℥iiij, *picis Naualis, lib.* j. *Terebynth. Mellis, an. lib.* ß. *Olei Communis, lib ij. Ceræ, lib.* ß. Melt those things which are to be melted: then adde the *Resina cruda*, being reduced into fine pouder, and make an vngnent. Also *vnguent. fuscum* with *Galbanũ*, is good: After suppuration, applie to the place detergents, and *Sarcoticks*.

Of the pricking of a Sinewe.

CHAP. IX.

THe Cure of the pricking of a Sinew, is accomplished by two Scopes.

The first is, in hindering the generion of *Phlegmon*: For which purpose, the Patient must vse a thinne and small Dyet, and meates that are colde and drie: Notwithstanding, the ayre must be somewhat warme, for a colde ayre is very hurtfull to the nerues, and an ouer-hote ayre, cau-

cauſeth *Phlegmon*, his bed muſt be ſofte: the part muſt be placed ſo, that it may lye moſt quiet, & the body muſt not be exerciſed, a veine muſt alſo be opened: if there be ſignes of fulneſſe, the bellie muſt be kept looſe, as well by Clyſters, as by the vſe of purging Medicines: All which, muſt be according to the nature of the humors remaining in the bodie, as is ſayde of Tumors.

Secondly, wee come to Locall Medicines, in which we muſt obſerue, that the lippes of the wound are neyther to be vnited, but rather the wound is to be kept open: And therefore, if the wound be not large enough, it muſt be inlarged, that the *ſanies* may auoyde: If any thing remaine in the wound, it muſt be drawne foorth. Next, we muſt aſſwage the paine, which muſt be performed with ſome Medicine which doth moderately heate and drie without paine, of which kinde is *Oleum Sabinum*, or ſuch other like, as *Oleum Sambucinum, vel Irinum*, or *Oleum Sycionium*, or *Euphorbij*, ℥j. boyled with ℥ij. of Common oyle, for the *Euphorbium* being diſſolued in oyle, looſeth it's byting qualitie:

litie: or wee may take in the place of the *Euphorbium*, ſo much *Sulphur* with oyle: alſo the oyle preſcribed in the Chapter of the ſimple wound, amongſt the glutinatifs, is very profitable, in the compoſition whereof, there is *euphorbium* and *Sulphur*.

Some doe applie in bodies that are tender, Roſin & Turpentine alone by themſelues, but in ſtronger bodies they mixe them with *Euphorbium*. Alſo oyle of Turpentine being hote, may be applyed to the wound, which oyle I haue oftentimes proued to ceaſe paine, and to abſume the *Sanies* and matter. Alſo in the beginning, it is very profitable to vſe *Emplaſtr. Auicenna*, framed *ex farina Hordei, Fabar. Orobi*, being boyled together in equall parts, with *Syrupus acetoſus* and *Laxiuum*: but in the place of *Farina Orobi*, it ſhalbe better to vſe *Farina Lentium, cum Sapa conquoſta*. Alſo the Gluing water before preſcribed, with the Emplaſter in the ſame manner applyed, doth very much profit: or elſe *Olei Rutacei, partes* v. *Terebynthin. partem vnam*, may be applyed: or elſe Oyle wherein Salt is boyled with Turpentine. But this following is maruellouſly eſteemed. ℞.

℞. *Muſci Quercini, M.ij. Furfuris M.* j. *Olibani,* ℥.j. Boyle them in wine, and ſo much vineger, vntill it be reduced into the forme of a Pultis, which muſt be applyed to the place: If the vineger be left out, it will be profitable to the ſinewes lying bare, to which there muſt not be applyed anie thing that doeth mollifie, or that doth putrifie, leaſt their ſtrength be thereby diſſolued.

In vehement paine, wee muſt vſe the yolkes of egges, or Turpentine mixt with oyle of Roſes, or an Vnguent framed of oyle, wherein is boyled Earth-wormes: Or wee may make a Cataplaſme of thoſe things, being bruſed and beaten, which is moſt effectuall. Or a Cataplaſme framed of crummes of Bread, imbrued in Cowes milke, with oyle of Roſes, Chamomel, yolks of egges, and a little quantity of Saffron: Or elſe thou mayſt boyle *Radicem Althæ, farinam hordei, fabarum, & Lentium, cum Sapa vel lixiuio*: which muſt be applyed with oyle of Roſes, Chamomel, Dyl, and Turpentine.

But if the paine cannot be vanquiſhed by remedies, we muſt vſe ſtupifactiues, as

bread decocted with white Popie, and if neede constraine vs, with *Opium*. Or,

℞. *Farin. Tritici*, ℥ij. *succi foliorum Hyosciam.* ℥iij. Make a Putlis, which must be applyed hote.

Furthermore, if there be daunger of Convulsion, through the hurte of the nerue, wee must diligently Foment and annoynt the head, neck, and all the spine of the backe and shoulders, and the arme pits, if the wound be in the hand: but if the wound be in the foot, legge, or knee, we must annoynt the share and the flanks, with hote oyle of Lillies, or of Bayes, or *Costæ*, *Spicke*, or *Oleum ex Pulegio*, or else with common oyle, to which shall be added some *Castoreum*, or *Euphorbium*.

If there be inflamation, *Guydo* doth applie an emplaster, *ex farin. Orobi, Fabarum, et Hordei*, boyled with *Lixiuium*, and *Syrupus acetosus*: or with *sapa*, and a little vineger: Or make a Cataplasme, *ex Lumbricorum*, ℥ij. *Porrorum tritorum*, ℥j. with a sufficient quantity of oile, which must be applied hote. After that *Pus* is generated, to clense the wound, we may vse this Medicine following.

℞.

R. *Farin. Hord. et Fabar. an.* ℥ß. *farin. Lupiner. & Orobi, an.* ℥ij. *pulue. lumbricor.* ℥j. *vini decoctionis caud. Equin. et Praſſy, ac matricaria, q.ſ.* Let them be boyled, then adde therevnto, *Mel. Roſarũ,* ℥ij. *Sarcocol. Sagap.* Diſſolued in the foreſayd wine, *an.* ℥j. And make an vnguent.

Sometimes alſo through theſe prickings & wounds of the nerues, there ariſeth ſo much putrifaction, that wee are conſtrained to apply ſome *Cauſtick* Medicine, ſuch as *vnguentum Ægiptiacum, aut ferrum candens*, and ſuch like.

Of an Wound of the Sinew, cut transuerſe, or ouerthwart.

CHAP. X.

WHen the Sinew happeneth to be cut tranſuerſly, or ouerthwart, it muſt be cutte cleane aſunder, which being done, preſently the wound is to be revnited and ioyned together if it be poſſible, with the needle, (although there be ſome that would haue a tente left in the loweſt and declining part.

Next, must be applyed some restrictiue, to stay the bloud if need be, with the pouder following, mixed in equall parts, or wee may applie some *Anodyn*, or *Glutinatori*, with *Lana succida*, moystened in hote oyle. When the rowlers shalbe vndone, at the second dressing, there shalbe cast in vpon the cutte sinew, if it may be done, this pouder following, which is framed of Earth-wormes, first cut into peeces (to purge them from the earth) and afterwards dryed and brought into pouder, to which shalbe added *Granatinctorum*. Or,

℞. *Lumbric.* prepared as beforesayde, ℥iij. *Caudæ Equin.* ℥j. *pulver. Betonic. & Vrticæ, an.* ℥j. *Olibani*, ℥ij, *carnium Limacum, q. s. ad vniendum*: which must be vsed for foure dayes, applying ouer some glutinatif, such as is this vnguent following of Earthwormes, prescribed by *Guido*, and others.

℞. *Centaurij minoris, Plantag. minoris, Cynogloss. Pilosell. Symphyti vtriusq;, caud. Equin. et millefolij, an.* M.j. *vermium terrestrium, lib.* ß. *Olei et vini optimi, an. lib.* j. ß. *aceti*, ℥iij. Let them be brused and macerated together for seuen dayes, then adde,

Vnguēt for Wounds of the sinews.

Sebi

Sebi Arietis, lib. j. *picis Nauallis, & Resin. an. quart.* j. Let them be boyled, to the consumption of the wine & vineger, and to the straining, adde *Ammoniacum, Galbanum, Opopanax*, being dissolued in vineger, *an.* ℥v. *Terebynthin.* ℥j. ß. *Thuris, Mastich. Sarcocoll. an.* ℥ij. *Croci,* ℥ij. Let them be well beaten and wroght together, with a pestel in a morter: and if you please, you may adde waxe, to bring it to a consistance. Before the application of this *vnguēt*, there may be cast into the wound, the pouder of Earth-worms, and of *Grana tinctorum*: or the pouder of *Centauri*, or *Caud. equina*. But if the wound cannot be stitcht together, wee may vse neuertheless those Medicins beforesayd.

But if so be that the sinew so wounded ouerthwart, be not cut cleane asunder, there doth arise the more danger of *Conuulsion*. Wherefore those remedyes before remembred, must be most speedily vsed, a thinner Dyet must be prescribed, then in the Wound before-going, more bloud must be drawne, the sicke must be kept very quiet, in a gentle and soft bed, and oftentimes, the head, necke, and the

backe, and the arme-holes, muſt be rubd with the former oyles, & the flancks alſo, if the woũd be in the foot, legge, or knee.

But if Convulſion be already hapned, wee muſt not omit the vſe of any Medicines, the whole Sinewe is to be cũt tranſverſe, as hath bene ſayde. Afterwards, applying oyle of Turpentine warme: or the Oyle preſcribed before, amongſt the glutinating Medicines.

When the Sinew doth lye bare, we muſt be carefull, that our drying Medicines be without *Acrimonie* or *Mordication:* and therfore *Euphorbium* and ſuch like, muſt not be applyed. Wherefore a fit order of Dyet, conuenient purgation, and the patient without paine, and no diſtemperature, with ſuch like accidents, we may applie to the place that is wounded, this Liniment following.

℞ *Tutiæ prepar.* ℥j. *ol. Roſ. q. ſ. Fiat Linimentum: huic confert Calx diligenter lota ſub cuniculâ*, and mixte with oyle of Roſes.

Alſo oyle of Roſes with Roſin, and Roſin with Turpentin, both of them muſt be diligently waſht: in moyſter bodie, we rather vſe Turpentine, but in the dryer bodie,

die Rosin. But if thou doest require greater drying, there may be added to the former things, a little *Euphorbium*: Thou mayest also reduce those things into the forme of an vnguent: or to cast thereupon, the pouder of *Tuta*, and of *Calx lota*.

And if the wound require washing, that may be fitly done with *Passum*, or sodden wine. Some doe mixe honie with oyle, and so applie it.

Of the Contusion of a Sinew.

CHAP. XI.

IF there be an wound with the *Sinew contused*, in the beginning, they are wont to apply *rosaceū, cū oui candido:* and when the paine is mitigated, they Foment the part affected, with hot wine. But if the Sinew be coutused, and the skin not broken, the part shalbe Fomented with hot oyle, that hath a discussiue propertie, such as is oyle of *Camomel*, of *Dyll*, *Sambuci*, *Irinum*, *Rutaceum*, in which oyle shall be dypt woll, and so applied. If together with the Contusion, there be great paine, then shall be mixed for either disposition, with the said

oyles, *Pix liquida*: letting them boyle a little together, & so applie thē. Or this Plaster following, is very good to cease paine.

Emplaster to cease paine.

℞. *Farin. Orobi vel Fabar.* ℥iij. *rad. Lilij. cœlestis*, ℥j. ß. *Mel.* ℥iiij. *picis Nauālis, picis liquid. an.* ℥ß. *aceti* ℥ij. *vini rub q.s.* And make an Emplaster. Or else,

℞. *Corticis radicis Alth. mundat.* ℥iij. *rad. Lilij*, ℥j. *fol. Maioran. Agni casti, an.* ℥ij. Let them be boyled & brused, then adde *Bdellij*, dissolued in wine and vineger, ℥ß. *Storax liquid.* ℥ij. Mixe them, and make an vngunent.

When the Contusion is without a wound, there may be fitly applyed, *Sapo mollis*, beeing mixed with some excellent *Aromatike*, or some other thing that may doe good by it's propertie, such as is *rad. Centaurij minoris, Arum, farin. Fabarū, &c.*

Of the wound of the Bone.

The Scopes of Curing this wound are, a thinne and cold Dyet, vntill such time that the patient be free from inflamation, Feuer, or paine: the opening of a veyne, both for euacuation and revulsion, and for

for precaution, purgation, according to the Nature of the humours that doe abound. And lastly, outward applications, and to drawe out of the wound, if it may be possible, such things that are there infixed. And withall, wee must be very carefull that we drawe not forth too suddenly, any part of the wounded bone, nor with too much violence: and especially, when a great quantity thereof is to be taken out: For thereby the patient shall scarce be free from a *Fistula*, Convulsion, *Delirium*, and Feuer: wherefore it shalbe better to leaue some part, and to drawe it forth at other times, so that in the meane time wee helpe Nature, by applying of some attractiue Medicine.

But if that the peeces and fragments of the bone may be drawn out without violence, it shall be better to doe it at first, then afterwardes, least by the eduction thereof, the wound be renued, and also the paine with other *Symptoms* be increased. Wherefore the fragments and peeces of bones being drawne forth, wee must ioyne together the partes that be distant, and to the intent that they may

remaine vnited, we muſt ſtitch it, with the deeper and ſtronger ſeame, leauing in the lower part of the woũd, a tent, being firſt dypt in honie of Roſes, Myrrhe, and ſome glutinating pouder. But wee applie to the wound, for the firſt dayes, ſome glutinating pouder, with the white of an egge, and the dayes following, we mix with the ſame pouder, Turpentine: or elſe we applie ſome other glutinatiffe Medicine.

If the bone do lye bare, we take the pouder, or glutinatiffe vnguent with lynt, and applie the ſame with Emplaſters: or elſe Stups, or peeces of linnen, moyſtened in hote wine.

When the bone is cut altogether aſunder, we muſt firſt ſtitch vp the wound, and for the firſt dayes, applye the glutinatiffs, with the white of an Egge, and the dayes following, we applie linnen clothes moyſtened in hote wine, & ſo we role the part, both with long and large rolers, that the place of the wound may remaine open, leaſt wee be conſtrained daily to vndoe the rolers, which may bring great inconuenience both to the patient and Chyrurgian: and to the intent that the ligature

may

be the more ſtrong and firme, wee may adde *Ferulas*, or ſplinters, as ſhalbe hereafter declared.

In all the reſt, there ſhall be required no other Cure, then in other Wounds.

Of Wounds made by Warlike Engines, and Gunne-ſhot.

CHAP. XII.

THe Cure of theſe kindes of Wounds, doeth require a ſlender and cooling Dyet, and alſo Bloud-letting, if ſtrength doe permit, with purgation, according to the nature & diſpoſition of the humors of the bodie: for the belly muſt be kept looſe, eyther by nature or Arte.

As concerning outward applications, Firſt, if anie thing doe remaine in the Wound, it muſt be drawne forth by conuenient inſtruments, or by attractiue Medicines, ſuch as haue bene declared in the Chapter of a ſimple wound.

In the firſt application of Medicines, Some doe preferre *Ferrum Candens*, or *Oleum Sambucinum*, applyed hote.

Others,

Others doe commend this oyle following, *Capito olei violar. lib. iiij. duos Canic-los, recens natos, cum Oleo perfectissime exquita, Vermium terrestrium preparatorum, lib. j. additis deinde prolato, et adusum servate.* This Oyle doeth first asswage the paine, and afterwards produce *Pus.* Or,

Oyle of Whelpes.

℞. *Olei semin. Lini, olei de Lilio, an.* ℥ij. *vnguenti Basilici,* ℥j. And mixe them together.

Some doe bruse Water-crabbes, and presse them, and powre of the liquor into the Wound, which they say doth asswage paine. But in the meane time, to auoyd inflamation, the wound is to be annoynted round about, with *Vnguentum de bolo*, with the iuyce of *Solanum: Semperuiuum*, and such like. At the dressing, we may vse some of the saide oyles, with the yolke of an egge, and a little Saffron, which must be continued, vntill wee perceiue perfect matter to come, and afterwards to clense, wee may vse Turpentine well washt, in *Aquarosar. vel hordei.* Afterwards,

℞. *Aquæ decoctionis hordei, q.s. vermium terrestrium* ℥iij. *Succi plantaginis, apij, agrimon. Centaur. minor. an.* ℥j. Let them all

be

be boyled, and in the end of the decoction, adde *Terebynthin.* ℥ij. *Mel. Rosar.* ℥j. *farin. Hordei.* ℥ij. *Croci*, ℈j. And make it into the forme of a clensing Vnguent.

If the wound be so deepe, that neither the Medicine may come to it, nor a tent may reache it, then wee may make iniection with a *siringe*, with this that doeth followe.

℞. *Aquæ hordei, lib. iiij. Agrimon. Centaur. minoris, Pimpinel. Absynth. Plantag. sing. M.* ß. *Aristoloch.* ℥ß. Make a decoction, of the strayning whereof, take *lib.* j. in which dissolue, *Mel. rosar.* ℥ij. *Aloes. hepat.* ℥ij. Let them boyle a little, and make iniection, as often as the wound is dreſt. If the wound doe require greater clensing, mixe to one pinte of the decoction. ℥j. of *Ægiptiacum*, or *Precipitat.* with Allum.

If the paine chaunce to follow with inflamation, applie *vnguentum Nutritum*, with the iuyce of Plantaine, and *Solanum*, and *Sempervivum*: also *Emplastrum Diacalciteos*, dissolued in oyle of Roses, Popy, and vineger.

After the vse of these repellents, wee

may

we may vſe with happy ſucceſſe, this that followeth.

R. *Mice Panis infuſ. in lacte Bubulo, lib* ß. *Olei violar. et Roſar. an.* ℥*iij. vitellos ouorum, iiij. Roſarum rub. florum Chamomel. Melilot. in puluerem reductorum, an.* ℥*ij. Farin. Hordei et Fabarum, an.* ℥*j.* and make a Cataplaſme.

If there be danger of Corruption, doe as is ſet downe in the Cure of the *Gangrene*: And ſo much for the Cure of Wounds in generall.

Remedies for accidents and Symptoms of Wounds

CHAP. XIII.

THe *Symptoms* that happen to wounds, are for the moſt part, fluxe of bloud, Dolor, diſtemperature, *Phlegmon*, Convulſion, Palſie, Sowning, Feuer, and from the Feuer, *Delirium*. Of the fluxe of Bloud, wee haue already ſpoken. It reſteth now that wee ſpeake ſomewhat of the other *Symptoms*, to ceaſe paine, wee may vſe a *Litus* and Fotion, of oyle of Ro-

Roſes, and the white of an Egge, if there be inflamation. But if there be none, the whole Egge, with the oyle of Roſes will ſerue: Or a Cataplaſme may be framed, *ex Maluis, Butyro, & Furfure:* Or *Mica panis in Lacte infuſa.* Notwithſtanding, wee muſt looke alwayes to the cauſe of the paine, and to meete with that, as if the paine proceede through the want of *Tranſpiration*, and through the retention of *Pus*, and *Sanies*; we muſt then vſe medicines, that it may auoid, and the wound is to be dilated as much as may be, being alwayes carefull to preuent the fluxe of bloud.

Of Diſtemperature.

We may remedie an hote diſtemperature, with *Nutritum*, framed *ex ſuccis plantaginis & Solani, oleo Roſaceo, Aceto, & Litharg.* with a ſmall quantity of *Ceruſ.* Or we may vſe *vnguentum album*, with *Camphur:* or *vnguentum populeon:* & ſuch like.

We correct a cold diſtemperature with a Fotion, framed of the decoction of hot Medicins in wine, or a *Lixiuum*, of oile of Camomel-Dyll, *Irinum*, Ruc, Bayes, &c. Or with *Colde diſtẽperatur.*

with *vnguent. Macedonick*, or a Cataplasme of the pouders of Chamomel, Linseede, with an whole Egge and wine.

Of Inflamation.

Wee preuent inflamation, with a *Litus* framed of milke, oyle of Roses, and an Egge, with Barly meale, or a Cataplasme of *Auicen*, framed *ex malo punico, in vino cocto & contuso*: But wee must take heede of the vse of Popy, *Mandragora*, and *Opium*: for they are not to be applied, vnlesse all the other meanes haue failed. If thou desire more, looke in the Cure of *Phlegmon*.

Of Feuer.

We restraine the Feuer by a cold and slender order of Dyet, by opening of a veine, and by purging Medicins, as is sayd of hot Tumors.

Finally, to vse all those things that are wont to hinder inflamation.

Of Delirium.

We preuent *Delirium*, if there be a Fe-

ner,

uer, with Bloud-letting and Clysters, and by Medicines hindering the ascention of vapors into the braine, as in the beginning, to annoynt the fore-head and temples, with *Oxyrrhodinum*, framed with *olei Rosar.* ℥y. *aqu. Ros.* ℥j. *& aceti.* ℥ß.

Also to procure sleepe, we may vse *vnguentum populeon*, with the white of an Egge, applyed to the temples and fore-head: Or oyle of Roses, with *vnguent. populeon.* ℥j. *& opij.* ℈i. *Si fel Leporinum in potu cum vino exhibueris Dormiet, donec acetum ei dederis.*

℞. *Syrupi de pap.* ℥j. *aquarum Lact. & Nymphea, an.* ℥y. *Diamargarit. frigid.* ℈j. *Fiat potus.*

Sanguisuga also, applyed to the fore-head, are profitable: for whiles it doeth draw the bloud, it doeth also exhale vapours, and fumes, washing of the armes and legs, framed of a decoction *ex Foliis Salicis, vitis, Lactuc. violar. Nymph. & Rosarum aliorumq; refrigerantium*, is verie profitable.

Of Convulsion.

CHAP. XIIII.

Convulsion doth happen oftentimes vpon Wounds, eyther through immoderate fluxe of Bloud, or through repletion & inflamation, or through paine, or else some venome.

Convulsion proceeding from *Inanition*, and *Emptines*, through immoderate fluxe of bloud is remedyed by an order of Dyet, moistning and ingendring good bloud, as broathes of the best and nourishing flesh: In the beginning, his drink must be the decoction of Barley, afterwards wine allayed: Also a Bath may be vsed of *aqua dulcis*, & moderately warme, in which shalbe boyled *Althea*, Mallows, violets, *brzenca Vrsin. radix Liliorum.*

Also there may be mixed with the Bath, the oyles of violets & Almonds, or there may a Decoction be made, of the head, feete, and intestines of a Weather: But wee must take heede that the patient doe not sweate too much, eyther in the Bath, or

or without, for that doth drye too much, but to retain moisture taken by the bath, the sicke is to be annoynted with oyle of roses, and especially the part affected, and that which appeareth more drier, the hinder part of the head, neck, and *vertebres* of the back, the arm-pits, and the flancks, are to be annoynted, & Fomented with mollifying Oyles, such as are oyle of Lillies, violets, Dyll, and such like: hee must auoyde all immoderate exercise, and violent motion, and retaine the partes in rest and quyet.

And lastly, the Patient may vse this Electuarie following, to retaine moysture.

℞. *Conserue violarum & Bugloss. an.* ℥j. *Pinearum recentium, in aqua Hordei infusarum,* ℥ß. *carnis testitudinis preparat.* ℥ij. *pul. electis resumptiui, & Diamargarit. frigid, an.* ℥ij. *Sacchar. in aqua. Violar. dissolut. quantum sufficit:* *Restorative Electuary.*

And make morsels, of the weight of halfe an ounce, and vse them *inter pastus*.

Convulsion proceeding from fulnes, eyther happeneth from bloud flowing into the part, and exciting inflamation, or else

through Phlegme, filling the ſubſtance of the Nerues: When it happeneth through inflamation, a Clyſter being firſt iniected, a veyne muſt be opened, ſo that great quantitie of bloud be not drawne forth, for feare of weakening of the patient, as for the reſt, we muſt doe as is ſhewed in *Phlegmon.*

But when there hapneth Convulſion through *Phlegme*, there is required in the beginning, a thinne Dyet, hote and drie. Secondly, preparation of humours, and purgation, beginning from the gentler, and ſo proceeding to the ſtronger. Vnleſſe the diſeaſe be ſuch, that doe require at the firſt ſtrong Medicins, according to *Hyppocrates* ſaying: *Extremis morbis, extrema remedia.* For to prepare the humors, the gentler ſort are, *Mel Roſarum Colat. Syrupus aceroſus ſimplex, Syrupus de Bizantijs, de duabus radicibus, de Hyſſopo,* the ſtronger are, *Syrupus de quinq; radicibus, de ſtœchade, Oxymel, Scyllitieum, &c.*

In the beginning, hee may be purged with *pil. Hier. ſimpl. Aſſaieret. de Agarico:* Afterwards, with *Cochie,* and *fœtid.* And laſtly, with Pils, *de Hermodact. de Sagapen.*

de

de opopanace. If thou desire more, looke in the Chapter of *Oedema*, and the Phlegmaticke humor.

Also we vse things that may turne back and draw the matter to the inferior parts, as sharpe Clysters, and friction, and rubbing of those parts, if the affect be in the vpper parts.

Also after vniuersall purging, it shalbe good to vse Gargarismes, *Apophlegmatismes*, *Errhina*, and Neesings.

Gargarismes are made of the decoction of Hyssop, Maioram, Pennyriall, Calament, Origanum, and such like: with *Oxymel*, *Scyllitienm*, or Syrup of *Stœchados*. *Apophlegmatismi*, or *Masticoris*, are framed *ex pyrethro, Staphy de agria, Piper*, Ginger, *Mastich, &c.*

Errhina are framed *ex succis Siclæ, Mercurialis, Ireos*: or of a decoction, *Radicis pyrethri, et Ireos, fol. Calamint. Origan. Stœchad. anthos, Agarici, trochis. Nigell. Roman.*

Neesings are composed *ex pulvere pyrethri, pyperis, Staphidis agriæ, Veratri albi*, and *Euphorbium*. Also after purgation, such things must be receiued, as doe strengthen the head and Stomach, and

conſumeth matter by degrees. For that purpoſe olde Treackle is good to be taken euery morning, to the quantitie of a ſcruple, or a dragme and a halfe, once in a weeke: Alſo *Mithridate* is very profitable, ſo is *aurea Alexandrina, Diamuſcum dulce, et amarum, Dianthos, Diagalang. Aromaticum roſat.* and the like Confections: of which there may be made Opiats, with Conſerues of *Acorus*, *Saluia*, *Anthos*, with Ginger *Condite*; the Citren rynde, *Myrobalans Condite*, and conuenient Syrups.

Furthermore, a Bathe of Sulphur, Allum, ſalt Niter, either naturall, or artificiall, is very profitable: If it be by Arte, there may be boyled Mallowes, *Alth.* and capital hearbs, as Hyſſop, *Maioram, Puleg. Calamen. Origanan*, Sage, *Inam* of both ſorts, flowers of Chamomel, Melilot, Stoechad. Anthos, Linſeed, Fœnugr. and ſuch like: or elſe, a *Soffitus* may be receiued, of the decoction of thoſe hearbs, but the decoction ſhall be caſt vppon peeces of Myllſtones, being made red hote, taking heed that none of the vapor doe exhale, but that the whole bodie may receiue the fume.

Be-

Beſides, the whole ſpyne of the backe, and the parts that are Convulſed, muſt be diligently annoynted and rubd, with *Oleum Vulpinum*, or *Coſtinum*: or wee may boyle in theſe Oyles and wine, a young Whelpe or Kitling, and with that Oyle, annoynt and Foment the place. Or,

℞. *Olei Lumbric. de Lilio & Anetho, an.* ℥ij. *Olei Catellorum ſuperius dicti,* ℥ij. *pingued. gallin. recentis & medull. cruris Vituli, an.* ℥j. *vnguenti Dialth.* ℥iiij. *Caſtorei et Piperis, an.* ℥ij, *Aqu. vit.* ℥j. ß. *Cer. parũ*: And make a Liniment, wherewith annoynt the whole ſpine, and the part convulſt.

When the Convulſion is by *Sympathi*, and hapneth through paine of the wounded part, as when the wound toucheth the ſubſtance of the nerues, or that ſome *Virus* or venome doeth byte and pricke, or that there is ſome exceeding diſtemperature, the pain muſt then be aſſwaged, which may be don with a bath of cõmon oyle reaſonably hot, or with a decoction of *Alth.* Mallowes, violet, linſeed, and Fœnugreek, flowers of Chamomel, Melilot: Or elſe a Decoction and broath, of the head, feete, and inteſtines of a Weather:

Or a *Fotus*, of the oyle of a Foxe, or a Bath, framed with a Foxe, prouided alwayes, that the patient remaine no longer in the Bath, then shall seeme fitte to cease the paine. Hauing consideration to the cause which stirreth vp the paine, that that may be altogether remoued. Wherefore, if Conuulsion happen through some venome, by the byting of some poysonable beast, the same is to be drawne out by such remedies as hath bene shewed in the Wound happening through such means. In Incision and pricking of a sinew, if the Conuulsion cease not by those Medicins, we may vse a Cataplasme of crummes of Bread, infused in milke, and lay it all ouer: or crums of bread infused in a decoction of popy if neede be. Which if all these helps faile, the whole Nerue is to be cut cleane asunder, as we haue before said.

Of the Palsie.

CHAP. XV.

THe Palsie is to be cured almost in the same manner, as the conuulsion that pro-

proceedeth of fulnesse: that is, with an hote and drie order of Dyet, by opening of a veyne, especially if there growe inflamation. Also by preparing of phlegme, inciding, tenuating, clensing, & opening, as is shewed in the Chapter of *Oedema*.

Lastly, by purging of the same phlegme, so that wee beginne at the first with the gentler Medicines, and afterwardes proceede with the stronger.

After Purgations, we auert the matter with sharpe Clysters, Gargarismes, Apophlegmatismes, *Errhina*, Neesings, as is sayd in the Chapter before-going, to the intent that the matter which hath flowen, and setled it selfe in the backe, may be drawen away by those things: Neuerthelesse they take no place, neither must be vsed, except the bodie hath bene fitly and sufficiently purged.

Besides, after the Purgations, it shall be very profitable to vse olde Treackle, *Mithridat, aurea Alexandrina*, with *Aqua vit. Diamuscum*, of both kindes, *Rosata nouella, Aromaticum rosatum, Diagalang. Conserua acori*, and the flowers of Sage, and other such things that doe strengthen the head

head and Sinewes.

Beſides theſe things, in the declination, a Bath may be vſed, either naturall or artificiall, framed of Sulphur and Salt, being boyled in water.

Laſtly, the Locall Medicines muſt be ſuch, as haue a digeſtiue propertie, and ſtrengthening the head, the ſpinall marrow, and beginnings of the nerues: vſing firſt, thoſe that are moſt gentle, and afterwards, proceeding with the ſtronger, as firſt, with oyle of Chamomel, of Lillies, and of the Foxe: And after with oyle of Spike, *Irinum*, of Turpentine, of Coſte, Rue, Bayes, of the Pepers, of *Euphorbium*, and ſuch like. Some doe allowe *Oleum Laurinum, et illitum, et cum mica panis ſumptum.* Some do diſtill common oyle, and Bay-berries, of eyther equall parts, and doe annoynt the members: Others doe mixe one part of olde Treackle, or of *Mithridate*, with two parts of *Aqua vitæ*, and ſo doe annoynt and rub the ſpine of the backe downwards, at a warme fire, for a good ſpace: the which Medicine is approued very good, for one that is affected with the quartain ague, if the parts be annoynted

noynted downe the ſpine of the back, before the fitte. Some doe Foment and annoynt the affected part, and all the backe, with this following diſtillation.

R. Rad. Irees & Ariſtoloch. an. ℥ij. Symph. maioris, Iuæ arthretiçe, herb. Paralyſis, Pimpinell. Rutæ, Salui. an. M. j. Baccar. Lauri, & Inniperi, an. ℥vj. flor. Stœchados, et Roriſmarin. an. p. j. ℔. Galang. Zedoaria, Zinzib. Caryophil. Nucis Muſcat. Cinamomi, an. ℥iij. Lig. aloes, ℥j. Thuris, Maſtic. an. ℥x. Myrrh. Aloes, Sarcocoll. Bdellij, Galbani, Ammon. an. ℥j. ß. Coſtorei, ℥ß. Gummi Elemnij, ℥ij. Dyachili ireati, ℥iij. Aquæ vit. ℥iiij. Let all be put into a Limbick, and diſtilled at a gentle fire, vntill ſuch time as there doe flowe out a groſſe liquor, which will be like vnto a balme, and approued by *Meſues* and *Guydo*, and alſo by our ſelfe, with good ſucceſſe.

Of Syncop or Sowning.

If the patient fall into Sowning, let him drinke a cup of Wine, if it may be had, or giue him a ſop of *bread*, moiſtned in *wine*, or if he haue a *Feuer*, he may take *Diamargarit. frigid.* with *aqu. roſar. violar.* & *Bugloſ.*

the

the Chyrurgian must comfort the ſicke with cheerfull and gentle ſpeeches, the Chamber muſt not be peſtered with a multitude of people, for terrifying the ſicke, and ouer-heating the Chamber, with much breathing.

If the patient fall into ſowning by reaſon of paine, caſt into his face preſently, either Roſe-water, or common water, and the ſpirits that are (as it were) compreſt and ſuffocated inwardly, muſt be drawne outwards, by paincfull frixion, and ligature of the extreame parts, the noſe, eares, and haire, are to be pluckt, and things that procure Neeſing, are to be blowne vp into the Noſtrills: Cupping-glaſſes are to be applyed to the ſhoulders and thighes.

But if by too great a fluxe, and loſſe of bloud, the patient fall into ſowning, then wee muſt forbeare theſe former things, and giue him a draught of pure Aromaticall wine, and ſuch things as may comfort and reſtore the ſpirits.

And laſtly, the ſicke muſt be kept in as much quiet as may be.

The ende of the ſecond Booke.

THE THIRD BOOKE of the Cure of *Vlcers*.

CHAP. I.

THe common intention of Curing of all Vlcers, if wee consider onely the Vlcer, is *Exiccation*, but as it is ioyned with some other affect, without the remouing whereof, it cannot be Cured: It hath then foure Scopes and Intentions of Curing.

The first, in the appointing of a fit and conuenient Dyet.

The second, in turning backe and intercepting of the matter antecedent.

The third, in remouing and taking away of such *Symptoms* and dispositions, as are conioyned and complicated with the Vlcer.

The

The fourth, in drying of the thinne recrement, and deterging of that which is grosse and thicke.

Of a distempered Vlcer.

CHAP. II.

EVerie distemperature may be ouercome by vniuersall remedies, as by a fit order of Dyet, & if it be coniunct with any humor, conuenient purgations and revulsions of all kindes.

An hote distemperature, whether it be alone, or with fluxe of humors, may be ouercome with *vnguent. album*, or *rub. cum Caphura*: or *vnguent. ex Pompholig.* or *de Plumbo*, or *vnguent. de Ceruſa*, or with Rosewater, and the iuyces of Plantaine, *Solanum*, and *Sempervivum*.

Colde distemperature is remoued onely with a Fotion of wine being hot, wherin is boyled *Abſynth. Ment. Hyſſopus, Pulegium, Calament. Origan. Roſmarinus, Stœchas*, and such like: Also a *Lixivium*, framed with Alume, or else *vnguentum Baſilicon*,

licon, or *vnguentum Citrinum*, or *Dialthea*.

The moyſte Diſtemperature is made naturall, by drying oyntments, ſuch as *vnguent. de Pomphol. de Plumbo, de Ceruſa, de gratia Dei*, and *Diacalciteos*, hauing regard to the humor. For diſtemperature doth not vſually happen without an humor, neither muſt we let ſlippe the nature of the part affected, which doeth require Medicines of more or leſſe drying faculties.

A drie diſtemperature is made naturall according to *Galen*, with a Fotion of hote water: or with the vnguent called *Baſilicon*, or with *vnguentum de Pice*: or *Diachyl.* Which muſt be diſſolued in oyle, to an ℥. whereof may be added of the pouder of red Roſes, ℥j.

Of the painefull Vlcer.

CHAP. III.

IT happeneth verie often that an hote and ſharpe diſtemperature with *Corroſion*, cauſeth the Vlcer to be verie painefull, which doeth require generall re-

remedies, as the iuyce of Plantaine, *Solanum, Sempervivum*, Henbane, or the waters distilled of those hearbs which may be mixed with vineger, and oyle of Roses, also the white of an Egge, or else the whole Egge, with oyle of Roses, *Bole armonick*, also *Terra sigillata*, with vineger, and oyle of Roses.

Also a Cataplasme framed of Mallowes, plantaine, and branne, and boiled and admixed with oyle of Roses.

Or it shalbe very profitable to vse *albumen ouj*, with oyle of Roses, and *Litharg.* diligently wrought together in a leaden morter, and afterwards boyled at a gentle fire, in a pinte of the iuyce of *Sempervivũ*, vntill the same be consumed. Or else, Take an whole Egge, and mix it with oyle of Roses and Turpentine, or *vnguentum populionis*. ℥ß. with the oyle of the yolkes of Egges, ℥j. or else *vnguent. alb. Caphurat.* or *vnguent. de litharg. de Minio, de tutia, de Plumbo, vnguent. rubrum cum Caphura.* If the paine proceede from some colde distemperature (for colde also breedeth paine in Vlcers) the place must be washed with wine, in which shalbe boyled hotter things,

things, such as we haue spoken of in the former Chapter. Also *Basilicon*, and *vnguentum Fuscum*, and *Citrinum*, are very profitable.

But when paine doth proceede by solution of the continuitie, then we may very well vse *Anodins*, and *Ceasors* of paine: Notwithstanding, those are most profitable, which doe increase the natural heate, and maintaine the same; as *vitellus Oui*, *Crocus*, *Terebynthina*, *oleum Abietis*, & *Rosaceum*: mixed togither & applyed to the Vlcer. But wee must be carefull to plye about the circumference of the vlcer, the grease of Capons, Geese, Ducks, and such like: Also œsypus, and the mucelage of Linseed, Fœnugreek, Althea, & Mallowes, are very profitable. Also oyle of Roses, Almonds, Chamomel, Dyll, violets, and *oleum Vulpinum*: with such like, doe helpe very much. Or else,

℞. *Maluæ, M.* j. ß. *Farin. seminis Lini, Fœnugr. & Hordei, an.* ℥ß. *Olei Camomeli, Catplasm & Lilij, an.* ℥vj. *olei Ros.* ℥ij. *Mucilag. sem. Alth.* ℥j. ß. *vitellos, num. ij.* Mixe them, and make a Cataplasme.

When the paine is exceeding & intollera-

ble, and that the Medicins precedent cannot auaile, wee must then flye to *Narcoticks*, and frame a Cataplasme, *cum farina Hordei, oleo Ros. et Nymph. vel Mandrag. cũ lacte vel passo coctis*, or else, with crums of white bread infused in water, with the oile of roses, the yolks of Egges, & saffron, adding therevnto *Opij.* ℈ß. or we may frame a Cataplasme, *ex foliis Papaueris albi*, or *ex foliis Mandrag. vel Hyosc.* with the pouder of Camom. or there may be applyed *Philonium*, or new Treackle, or oyle of *Popy, Mandrag.* or Henbane, with *Opium*, or the iuyce of henbane, with womans milke, *cũ Onillo et Opio.* Also there may be applyed with great profite, *Oleum de Ranis.*

Of an Vlcer, with Tumor and swelling.

CHAP. IIII.

IF there happen to the Vlcer through paine any Tumor, the paine must forthwith be asswaged, consideration being had of the cause thereof: as whether it cõmeth by the solution of the continuitie, or with byting, or distemperature. But if

if the tumor proceed rather from defluxion, by reason of abundance of humors, a dyet must be prescribed thinne & colde, a veyne must be opened, & the belly purged, according to the nature of the Humors, and the flux of humors must be restrained, and that which is already setled, must be resolued: all which are deliuered in the treatise of Tumors against Nature.

If the Tumor proceed from some hote humor, it shall be fit in the beginning to boyle in austere wine, a sweete Oringe, being bruised and applyed, or quinces and sower peares, boyled with the pouder of Myrtles: or Lentils, boyled with the pouder of ryndes of Pomegranates, mixed with Roses and Turpentine.

In the increase, the same Medicins may be vsed, so that we ad therynto, the meale of Beanes, Barly, Wheate, and Camomel. In the state, frame a Cataplasme of the decoction of Mallows and wormewood, being boyled in sweete wine, with the meale of Linseede, Fœnugreeke, and branne. If there doe appeare matter, make a Cataplasme of Mallowes, boiled in water, with the meal of linseed, fœnugr. & *axũg. ſuilla-*

Or elſe, with wheate meale, common oile, and Saffron, boyled into the forme of a pultis in water. If the *Emunctoris* be affected with Tumor, by reaſon of payne of the Vlcer, the matter beeing hote, then boyle of Mallowes three handfulls, with bran in water, and applie it: Which alſo may be applied to the tumor in the vlcer. But if the matter do proceed from cold, Rꝛ. *Mummiæ in vino ad craſſitiẽ Coctæ*, ℥j. *Oeſypi*, ℥ij. *farin. Tritici*, ℥ß. Let them be boyled togither, and make a Cataplaſme.

Of the Contuſed Vlcer.

CHAP. V.

A Contuſed Vlcer doeth neede ſuch things as doe humect and moyſten, and ingendring *Pus*, as a Pultis *ex Farin. Tritici, Oleo et aqua coctis*; or wheate being macerated in water, and for a good ſpace boyled and applyed: Or a pultis, framed *ex radice Alth. et Caricis ſimul Coctis ad craſſitiem, Mellis cum farin. Tritice.* Laſtly, reſort to the cure of a Contuſed Wound: for the one and the other require

quire the ſame order of Curing.

Of an Vlcer with excreſcens and proude fleſh.

CHAP. VI.

Hyperſarcoſis, or proude Fleſh, may be remoued with the actuall *Cautier*, or with *corroſiue* Medicines, which muſt be of the weaker ſort: Of which are, burnt Allum, mixed with *Bole Armon.* or without; *Hermodact. cum Tartaro, Nuclei, Datil. combuſtorum, aqu. vitæ* with *Sulphur. vnguent. Apoſtolor. ſeme Vrticæ, Serpentaria, ſquamæ Æris, Æs uſtũ, radix Aſphodel. Cinis Erinacei, Stupæ minutim inciſæ*; Theſe are ſomewhat ſtronger, the pouder of *Mercurie* alone: or mixed with burnt Allum, to equall parts: *Vnguent. Ægyptiacum, Apoſtolorum, cum Ærugine Raſili*, or *Aquæ vitæ*, ℥ij. *Ærugnis Raſilis*, ℥j. And mixe them. Or elſe *Linimentum aquæ ſublimatæ*, three or foure times moyſtened and dryed. But theſe are moſt ſtrong, *Calx viua, Calcitis, Calcanthum vel ſpuma, Sublimatum, Hydrargirum.* Alſo

these formes following, doe auaile.

℞. *Mercur. Sublimat.* ℥ij. *Alumin. crud.* ℥v. *Aqu. Rosar. vel Plantaginis*, ℥vj.

Let all boyle to the Consumption of the fourth part: This water is of meruailous operation. Or,

℞. *Salis Nitri, Vitreoli Rom. Aluminis, an.* ℥ß. *Hydrarg. sublimat.* ℥ß. *Aqu. Plantagin.* ℥vj. *Aceti*, ℥ij. Boyle it as aforesaide. But when this is applied, we must haue in readines *vnguent. de bolo armeno*: & apply it to the places roũd about, to preserue the parts nigh therevnto: duely considering the quantitie of superfluous flesh.

Of the discoloured Vlcer, with hardnes of Lippes, and Edges.

CHAP. VII.

WHen the vlcer is discoloured, and the lippes hard, so that the same is but small, it may be Cured by Medicins that are mollifying and resolutiue: such as are *pingued. Anseris, Gallinæ, Anatis, vitul. Bouis, Vrsi, Leonis*, and their marrow: Of which, the freshest are most prai-

praiſed: alſo oyls of lillies, ſweet almõds, of Earth-worms, of the Fox, Æſypus, the muſcelage of *Alth. Linſ.* and *Fœnugr:* all kindes of *Gummæ, Baſilicon, Diachyl. Emplaſtr. de Muſcilaginib. Medall. cruri: Bouis,* with the Muſcilage of *Althea, Tragacant.* and Turpentine, *oleo Omphacino*, & a ſmall part of waxe: that alſo which ſwimmeth vpon the decoction of the head, feet, and *inteſtins* of a Weather, being done in ſweet wine. Alſo *medulla cruris Equi*, made after the ſame manner. If this hardnes do not giue place to the gentler ſort of medicins, the lips of the Vlcer muſt be ſcarified, and the pouder of *mercury* layd thereon: then apply ſome of the foreſayd Medicins: or vſe a *Cauterie*, or *Inciſion*, or applie of the ſtronger ſort of *Cauſticke* Medicines, as is before ſaide. Firſt making the patient acquainted therewith, and then conſider the ſituation & ſenſe of the part affected.

℞. *Litharg. lapid. Hæmatitis, vitreoli Rom. an.* ℥ij. *Hydrargiri ſublimat.* ℥ij. ß. *Miſce.*

Of an vlcer with varix, & ſwelling of the veins

Of this Tumor we haue ſpoke ſufficiẽtly alredy in the *book of Tumors*. But this only

resteth, that the Vlcer cannot be Cured, till the Tumor in the veines be remoued, with which it is nouriſhed and increaſed: But being remoued and cut, as is ſhewed in the booke of Tumors, the Vlcer will cure it ſelfe: Or elſe receiue the Cure of a ſimple Vlcer.

Of the Vlcer with Caries, and putrifaction of the Bone.

IF in an Vlcer the Bone do alſo appeare corrupt and foule, after vniuerſall remedyes vſed, as a fit Dyet, bloud-letting, if it ſhall be profitable, and purging of Humors, the bone muſt firſt of all be layde bare, either by Corroſiues or otherwiſe. Next, if the Corruption be but ſuperficiall, it muſt be taken away by ſome *Raſpatorie* inſtrument, ſo long vntill it doe appeare bloudie, and that is the beſt courſe in Vlcers of the head, and of thoſe members which are nigh the principall parts, and chiefly the Ioynts, and Spine of the backe: But afterwards, this following is to be layed on:

℞. *Rad. Ariſtoloch. rotund. Ireos. Pimpi-*
nell.

dani, corticis Pomacis, Corticis Pini et Thuris, Aloes, an. ℥ij. Fiat pulvis tenuis: which being mixed with honie, it may be applyed with *vnguentum Regis*, or *Ægiptiacum:* and thereupon layed, *Emplastr. Diacalcit.* or *Diapnam.* But when the putrifaction shall lye so deepe that it cannot be come by, by the instrument, this iniection following shall be vsed.

℞. *Rad. Aristol. vtriusq;, Iridis Florent. Centaurij minor, an. ℥j. ß. Agarici, ℥iij. Symphiti, Hyperici, pedis Columbini, herb. Roberti, an. M.* j. *ß. corticis Pini, ℥ij. Ros. rub. Anthos, an. p. ß. Mel. ros. colat. quart.* j. Let all be infused in white wine, and let them be distilled in a Limbeck of Lead, and the water so distilled, iniect twise a day into the sore.

But when the putrifaction and foulnes shall be great, there shalbe nothing more auaileable, then the *Cautier*, for that safely and speedily it dryeth, both the bottome and the toppe. Neuertheless, we must be carefull that the heate and the yron may serue aptly, both for the depth and quantitie of the Bone corrupted.

For it hath bene seene that the ouerhot

and vehement *Cauteris*, doth not so soon expell the corrupt bone, as to procure vnto the same foulnesse and putrifaction.

Furthermore, if the corruption lie yet deepe, after the vse of the first *Cauteris*, to worke a more easie auoidance, it shalbe fit to pierce it with manie holes, euen to the sound and cleane part of the bone, which must be, vntill there do appeare some bloud, and then applye in those holes a *Cautier*, by which meanes, the bone shalbe very well dryed, or else, fill those holes with *Aquafortis*, so shall the Bone be dryed, and by little & little expell the *Caries*, and corruption, & vnder that, nature, shal generate flesh, to preserue the sound bone from corruption, throgh the iniury of the aire, for therby it may be again corrupted.

Finally, the corrupted bone shalbe excided, and none or very little humor shall followe it.

After the *Cauteri* is thus applyed, the 3. first daies, to cause the *Eschar* to fall off, it shalbe good to powre into the Vlcer, hote oyle of Roses, with the white of an egge, and the 3. dayes following, to vse a digestiue, made *ex oui vitello et Rosaceo*: Next,

may

may be applied butter with hony: the rest of the Cure for the corrupted bone, may in time be wroght, by this water folowing

℞. *Aquæ vit. ter distillat. aqu. Rosarũ. an.* ℥ij. *Sublimati*, ʒj. Let all boyle at a gentle fire, to the dissolution of the *sublimat*, and reserue it to be vsed, in a violl of glasse.

After the vse of the water, this following shall be profitable.

℞. *Aristol. rotund. corticis Pini*, ʒiij. *radicis Peucidani, Arundinis, an.* ʒij. *Agarici albi, Tartari, an.* ʒj. ß. *Euphorbij*, ʒj. Let it be reduced into most fine pouder, and cast therof vpon the corrupted bone, or mixe the pouder with honie: or with *vnguentum Regis*, and honie, or with *vnguentum Ægiptiacum*, and so after the foresaid water, applie it vpon the corrupted bone. Next lay thereouer *Emplast. Diachalcitios*, or *Diuinum*, or this that followeth, which bringeth forth the Corruption, clenseth, & doth also ingẽder flesh: the vse whereof, neuer failed me, saith the Author.

℞. *Corticis Ouorum, ossium humanorum, & panni combustorum, & in puluerẽ redactorum, sing.* ʒij. *radic. Peucidani, Lumbricorum, similiter puluerisatorum. an.* ℥ß. *Emplastri de* *Emplaster*

Gra-

Gratiæ Dei, Diachylon comm. picis Nauali, an. ℥ij. Let them be mixed, and made a maiſe of Emplaſter, and applie it after the vſe of the water and pouder, or Linament laſt deſcribed.

Laſtly, if the bone be cleane through corrupted, and *Medullam*, the onely remedie is to ſeparate the whole Bone, except it be in *Capite Coxendicis*, or *in Spina Dorſi*: in which places wee muſt vſe a Palatiue Cure.

Of Maligne Vlcers, which are called Cacoethes.

CHAP. IX.

WHen we goe about to Cure theſe kinds of Vlcers, we muſt firſt of all look vnto the cauſe, whether it be *Plethora*, *Cacochymia*, or *Cachexia*, or an vniuerſall diſtemperature, eythet of ſome inward part, as of the Lyuer, the Splene, or Stomach, or from the part vlcerated, or veines ſwollen, or hardnes of the lippes of the Vlcer, or weakeneſſe of the part affected, hapning by euill humors

mors therein heaped, or by the causes aforesaid. Therefore the Causes must be removed, according to their nature, both by a fit Dyet, opening of a veine, and by such things as doe remoue the distemperature of the parts howsoeuer, or in whatsoeuer part.

Of distemperature of the parts exulceted, we haue already spoken of in the former Chapters. But to Cure these kindes of Vlcers and many others, we haue happily prescribed after fit purgations, the vse *Guiacum*. In the rest of the Dyet, it must be such as doth ingender laudible nourishment and good humors, and that which may be opposite to the humor that doth nourrish the Vlcer.

For purging the whole bodie, it may be learned in the former Method of the cure of Tumors. Of *Varix*, there is also a proper Chapter: But for the distemperature of the inward parts, I wish thee to be aduised by the learned Physition.

Touching outward applications to these Vlcers that are *Maligne*, and hard to be *Cicatrized*: The chiefe Scope of Curing, is vehement *Exiccation* and drying, without

out byting, which is performed by Medicines that doe repell and discusse. For we must restraine the defluxion, and that which is already setled and infixed to the part that must be discussed. To performe which, these things are good, *Aristoloch. Cortex rad. Capparis, Malicorium, radicis Panacis, Sarcocolla, vitrum combustum, testa Piscium vſt.* Also all kinds of mettall being burnt and washed, as *Cadmia, Calchitis vſta et lota ſub canicula, et cum Aceto trita, Antimonium, Diphryges, plumbum vſtum, et lotum, ſquam. Æris et ferri, ſcoria plumbi, Ærugo raſilis vſta et lota*: All kinds of Alume, *Terra ſigillata*, also consideration must be had of bodies. For in soft & tender bodies, these metals ought to be washed, but in strong and harde bodies, many of them may be applyed without washing, because in them the sence is more dull.

But first, the Vlcer is to be washed and Fomented, with a Decoction of things that be astringent: and with Alume water, such as these that doe follow.

℞. *Succi Agrimoniæ, Solani, Plantaginis an. lib. ß. vini albi, ℥iij. Aluminis crudi, ℥ij. ß. Auri-pigmenti, ℈. ß. Albumina ſex*

Ouo-

Quarum. Let all be well wrought togither, and distilled, and euery day wash the vlcer with the distilled water thereof.

That water is also profitable to Conglutinate wounds. After,

℞. *Olei Ros.* ℥vj. *Cerusæ*, ℥ij. *Litharg. Auri, Lapidis Calaminaris, an.* ℥j. *Tutiæ preparat. Boli armen. an.* ℥i. *Caphur. Dissolut. in Aqua Ros.* ℥y. *Olei de Papaueris*, ℥ij. *Ceræ alb. quantum sufficit.* And make an Vnguent. Or,

℞. *Olei Rosa. & Myrt. an.* ℥ij. ß. *Succi Solani, Plantagin, & Semperuiuum, an.* ℥j. ß. *Sebi Hyrcini et vitulini, an.* ℥ij. *Pingued. Suille liquefact.* ℥ij. *Aluminis crudi, Calcis tertio in aqua extincta & lota, an.* ℥vj. *Malicorij, Balaust. Myrobal. Citrin. an.* ℥. vij. *Ærug. nasilis*, ℥v. *Scoriæ ferri*, ℥x. *Sarcocol.* ℥ij. All which, being brused, & mixed togeather: let thē infuse for an whole day. Then let them boile a little, & ad litharge of golde and siluer, of eyther, ℥x. *Cerusæ* ℥vj. *Plumbi usti*, ℥v. *Antimon.* ℥j. *Caphur.* ℈j. *Cer. q.s.* Let them be diligently wroght togeather, in a Marble morter. Wee may also admixe *argenti viui.* ℥j. Notwithstanding, in the beginning it shalbe better to

vse

vſe the pouder of *Mercurie*: Afterwards the water before ſaide, and laſt of all, the vnguent.

Of the virulent, Corroding, and gnawing Vlcer.

CHAP. X.

THeſe virulent Vlcera, which differ onely *ſecundum maius & minus*, haue a Method of Curing, conſiſting in three things: The firſt, in a colde and drye Dyet, the ſecond in euacuation of the matter antecedent, as well by bloud-letting, if it ſhall ſeeme fit, as alſo by purging Medicines, as is ſaide of *Æryſipelas* and *Herpes*. Alſo particular revulſions are fit, as Cuppings, Frictions, and ligature of the parts that are oppoſite, and alſo *vnguentum de Bolo*, to repell the matter flowing. The third Scope, is referred to Local medicines, which muſt be framed of ſuch things as are colde and drie, aſtringent and diſcuſſiue. The Simples that are fit to frame thoſe Medicines, are *Lentes, Arnoglo ſſ. Sũmitates rubi, folia Vlmi*

et

& papaueris, fol. & fructus Cydon. & Myrit Balaust. cortex Granator. Galla Omphacitis, Acacia, Bolus armen. cortex Thur. Nuclei Myrob. Mastich. Symphytum, Plumbum vstum & lotum: and all the Mettals declared in the former Chapter. Of all which, there may be framed Fotions, Liniments, Vnguents, Cerats, and Emplasters.

At the beginning, some doe applie the pouder of *Mercury*, to remoue the malice and corrosion of the Vlcer, and this they leaue in the Vlcer for an whole day, and so lay thereon *vnguent. de Minio*, and this they do vntil such time the malice thereof be cleane remoued: afterwards, they wash the vlcer, and the parts ioyning, with the water of Alum, specified in the Chapter before going. Or this that followeth;

℞. *Succi rubi, Sumach. virg. pastor. plant. Solani, Acetos. an. quart.* j. *album, Ouorum,* vj. *Aluminis in puluerem redacti,* ℥iiij.

Let all be distilled in a Limbecke of Lead, and vse it.

Or this water following, which is profitable to corroding and filthy Vlcers.

℞. *Cerus. Litharg. an.* ℥j. *Plumbi vsti, lapid. Calam. an.* ℥ß. *Boli armeni.* ℥j. ß. *Sang.*

Drac. terræ sigillat. an. ℥j. *Aluminis combust.* ʒß. *Calicum glãdium, Gallar. virid. Baccar. Myrit, Psidiæ, Balaust. Sumach. an. M.* j. *Coriandr. sem. plant.* ℥ß. *ros. rub. p. ij.* Let all boyle in Smithes water, as much as shall suffice, & with that water wash the Vlcer, which doeth drie wonderfully, all these, or some of them may be taken to the decoction at your pleasure: Or if you will adde things that are more cooling, as *Hyosciam. Mandragor. pap.* If there be an hote distemperature ioyned with the Vlcer, there may also be added honie to clense, if it be vsed in a filthie Vlcer. Or,

℞. *Aquæ Plantag. & Ros. an. quart.* j. *Aluminis.* ℥ij. *Sacchar.* ℥j. Let them boyle together, vntill the Allum and the Suger be liquified, & wash the vlcer, if there be added of honie, ℥j. it shalbe good in filthe vlcers.

After the Vlcer shalbe thus washed, we must applie *vnguent. de Minio*, or *de Plumbo*: or *vnguentum rubrum Caphuratum*: or *vnguent. alb. Cum Caphura.* or *vnguent. de Pomphologe.* Or else take *vnguent. de Plumbo* ℥ij. *vnguent. populionis*, ʒij. *succi Plantag.* ℥j. *albumen Oui*, j. Let them be wel wroght

to-

together in a leaden morter, or if you will, this.

℞. *Tutiæ præparat.* ℥ß. *Plumbi vsti, & lot. Ceruſæ lotæ, an.* ℥j. Worke them in a leaden morter, with Plantaine water, then adde thereunto *Boli armen. Terræ ſigillatæ. an.* ℥ij. *olei Roſ. et Ceræ alb. q.ſ.* And make an Vnguent: Or if the Vlcer may not be mailred with theſe, or ſuch like Medicines, but creepeth more and more, the *Cautier* muſt be vſed, or this *Cauſtick* following.

℞. *Mercury ſublimat.* ℥ij.ß. *vnguent. Populionis, vel Dialth.* ℥j. Mixe them, or mixe *Sublimat.* with *vnguent. album.* After the *Eſchar* is remoued, vſe *vnguent. de Calce*, and *de Pomphologe*, mixt equally together, or ſome of the former Medicines.

Of the filthie and putrified Vlcer.

CHAP. XI.

THe filthy & putrified Vlcer doth require an order of Dyet, opening of a veine, and purgation, as we haue ſaid of *Phlegm.* the *Carbuck.* & the *gangren.* After purgation, the vſe of *Guiacum* is adiudged

very necessary, that thereby the superfluous excrements of the body may be dryed vp, and thrust forth by sweate, that so they may be restrained and kept from the place affected. The simples that are vsed for this purpose, are *farina Hordei, Fabarum, Ciccrum, Orobi, Lupinor. Aristolock. Iris, Hypericon, Centaurium minus:* the iuyce whereof being mixt with honie, is good against all filthy Vlcers, both of the yard, and fundament: Also Horehound, Gentian, Worm-wood, Smallage, Honie, and all bitter things, & salt, &c. Whereof may be framed Lotions, Liniments, and vnguents. Wash the filth with *Hydromel, Oenomel*: or with *aqua Marina*: or else, with *Lixiuium, ex ℥iiij. cineris Caulis, & corticis Fabarum*: with one pinte of raine water, or else, ℥iij. *Lixiuij Mellis* ℥j. & the pouder of *precipitat.* ℥ij. or wash the Vlcer with the decoction of *Rhois, Balaust. Cort. Myrob. Cotyn. Rosarum et Mellis*: to which wee may adde Allume.

Neuertheless, we must take heed least we vse in filthie Vlcers, Medicines too astringent: for thereby wee may harden the filthe, and make it more stubborne,

and

and harder to be remoued & mundified. Or the Vlcer may be washed with Lye, wherein shalbe dissolued *Egiptiacum*, and then to vse *Egiptiacum* alone, or mixt with *vnguent. Regis*, regarding still the greatnes of the filth and foulnes of the Vlcer.

Also for the Scope of the whole Cure, these things are very good: *vnguentum de Resina*, or *vnguent. Fuscum Nicolai*, or *vnguent. Apostolor.* or *vnguent. de gummi*, or *vnguent. Diapompholig.* with the pouder of *Mercurie*, for that doeth verie well mundifie. So likewise auayleth *Emplastr. gratia Dei*, *Emplastr. Diuinum*, *Emplastr. rub. Grec. bis coloratum*: which as *Galen* affirmeth, *ad Glauconem*, doth mundifie and clense, and doth attract the filthie matter, & corrupted bones, from the bottome to the outward part of the Vlcer.

If the Vlcer doe still corrode & gnawe, and spread it selfe abroad, then the Medicines expressed against the malignce Vlcer, shalbe heere expedient. Or this *Canstick* following, which causeth lesse paine, then either *Arsnick* or *Sublimat.* alone.

℞. *Terebinth. lot.* ℥ß. *Cerae alb.* ℥*ij*. Let them be melted together, and adde there-

vnto *Sublimat.* ℥j. And ſo ſtyrre them to gether, vntill they be colde. Or elſe,

℞. *Mercury ſublimat.* ℥j. *ſang. Draco.* ℥j. Make it into fine pouder and ſtrew it into the Vlcer, this Medicin is both aſtringent and *Cauterizing*. Further, moſt of the Medicins in the precedent Chapter, may be referred to this kinde of Vlcer.

Of the deepe and winding Vlcer.

CHAP. XI.

THe Methode of Curing a profound and crooked Vlcer, doth require an order of Dyet, and vniuerſall remedies, according to the diſpoſition of the bodie and humors: and regard muſt be had, whether there be paine, diſtemperature, and ſuch like *Symptom*, accompanying the vlcer. For always the cauſes both efficient and nouriſhing muſt be reſiſted. As concerning *local* Medicins, the part affected muſt be ſo placed, that the *orifice* of the vlcer muſt decline downwards, whereby the matter may more eaſily auoyd, but if it cannot be fitly done, then *inciſion* is to be made, from the *orifice*, to the bottome of

of the Vlcer, especially when the hollownes is neere the skinne. But if some danger do forbid the same, at the least it must be opened in the bottom, and a *seton* to be drawne from the superior *orifice*, through to the lower, which must be annoynted with some mundifying *vnguent*, which if this also cannot be fitly performed, then iniections must be made into the Windings and Cauities of the Vlcer, with such things as haue a cleansing and drying facultie, for which purpose, it shall be good to vse *Oxymel*, *Oenomel*, of Astringent wine, Allum water, with honie, *Lixinium*, Sea-water, *vnguent. Ægiptiacum*, dissolued in *Lixiuium*, with hony, & the pouder of Mercurie, as is sayd in the Chapter before-going, must be iniected. Or,

℞. *Aquæ Plantag, peculi Ros. & Caprifol. an.* ℥ij. *vnguent. Ægiptiacum.* ℥j.ß. And make an iniection. Or,

℞. *Aquæ Plantag. & peculi Ros. an.* ℥iij. *vini alb.* ℥ij. *Aluminis vst.* ℥ß. *Baccar. Myrti, & Aloes, an.* ℥j. And make an iniection.

After iniection, it shall be very fitte to applye ouer *Emplastrum de Minio*, Or *Apostolicum Chyrurgicum*, or *Diacalcitios*,

citios, wherevnto, that Exiccation and Astriction may be increased, wee may adde some *Calchitis*, the rynde of Pomegranate, and *Gallarum Omphacitidum*, being reduced into pouder. In the meane time, the neighbour parts must be defended, partly with repelling Medicines, and partly with discussiues: or we may take of these Astringents, such as are *Sumach*, plantaine, *Balaust. Berb. Rosar. Myrt.* and boyle them in wine, with which the part may be washed. Also a small pipe of lead, may be kept in the orifice, and Ligatures may be vsed, so that the matter may auoyde. Or else a Spunge likewise in the Orifice, that as it were by sucking and drawing thereof, the Vlcer may become the more dryer.

Of the Fistula.

CHAP. XII.

AN order of Dyet being ordained, and the bodie carefully purged, according to the nature of the Humors, the inward parts are to be strengthened, and

and then this following decoction, is to be giuen for to drinke: for it is experimented and approoued by Authors, to be exceeding good in this affect.

℞. *Osmundæ Regalis*, that is the Male Ferne, *scrophulariæ, an. partem* j. *Agrimon. Centaur. minor. an. partem* ij. *Aristolochiæ, Gentian. an. partem* ß. *Rad. Filicis, partem* j. *Filipendul. parties* ij. Boyle them in white wine, and adde thereunto Suger, as much as shall suffice: and let the patient take thereof, euery day a good draught: to the same may also be added *Guiacum*, and it will be the better. Also after the *Callus* shalbe remoued, the vse of *Guiacum*, boyled either in wine or water, hauing regard both to the strength & humors, and how much or little drying is expedient. For local Medicins, iniections are profitable, such as we haue declared in the hollowe winding Vlcer: Or else make a decoction, *ex rad. Filicis, Agrimon. & fol. Olivæ*: wherein shall be dissolued, *Ægiptiacum*, or *vnguentum Apostolorum*, as shall seeme necessary. Or else,

℞. *Lixivij* framed *ex cineribus Brassicæ & corticis Fabarum*, to which adde *Mel*

Roſa, ℥j.ß. *Alumin.* ℥ß. Let them boyle a little, thē take ℥ij. of the decoction *puluerisprecipitat.* ℥ß. & make an iniection, or vſe the diſtilled water, *ex ſtere. humano.* Or,

℞. *Terebinthin.* ℥j. *Thuris*, ℥ij. *Maſtichis*, *Aloes*, *Caryophil. Galangæ*, *Cinamomi*, *Nucis Moſchat. Cubeb. Croci*, *an.* ℥j. *Gummi Hederæ*, ℥vj. Let all be infuſed in white wine and Aqua vitæ, and diſtilled, and iniect the diſtilled water into the Fiſtula.

After the iniection, applye one of the Emplaſters aforeſaid, as *Emplaſtrum Diuinum*, or elſe, *de Gratia Dei.* If the Fiſtula be olde, and hauing a ſtreight *orifice*, it muſt be inlarged, eyther with the knife, or a tent of *Gentian*, or with the *Trochiſks de Minio*, or with Spunge, prepared after this manner.

℞. *Ceræ*, *Reſinæ*, *an.* ℥j. *Sublimati*, ℈j. *vel* ℈j.ß. Melt the waxe with the *Reſin*, then ad too the *Sublimat.* & dip the ſpunge in that mixture, and preſently take it forth, leaſt it be burned, & then preſſe it diligently, & applie it to the *orifice.* Whē the *orifice* ſhal be large enogh, thē the *fiſtula* may be extirpated, either by the ſharper kinds of *medicins*, or by *Inciſion*, or by the *Cauteri*, or

open

ope it in the bottom, & the apply a *cauteri*
Medicines that doe remoue the Fistula, are *Trochis. Asphodel. auripigmenti, rub. sublimatum, aqua sublimata,* before described, *Arsenicum,* or the *Trochisks of Arsnick.* But let no man meddle with *Arsenick,* except it hath bene washt at the least sixe times, with the iuyce of *Solanum,* and still dryed, and then wee must be also carefull to defend the circumference, with some fit vnguent, as *vnguent. de Bolo:* for else, by stirring paine, there may follow *inflamation.*

When the Fistula may neither be safely cut, nor the *Cautier* applied, then must be cast in these iniections, framed of sharpe things, as this that followeth, verie well approued.

℞. *Vngu. Egiptiac.* ℥ß. *sublimat.* ʒß. *Arsenic.* ℈j. *Lixiuij.* ℥j. *aqu. ros.* ℥ij, *aqu. plantag.* ℥iij. Let this boile, *ad tertias,* and make iniection for ʒ. dayes, & at euery iniection, close vp the *orifice* of the Fistula, either with wax, or bombast, so that which remaineth within, shall the sooner consume the *Callos:* or else, we may vse *Aqua fortis,* so that we be carefull, as wee haue before saide. After the *Callus* shalbe remoued, the *vlcer*

may

may be washed with *Mulso*, or with the decoction of *Ervũ*, & with hony, afterwards,

℞. *Terebinth. in aqua vit. lot.* ℥ij, *Succor. Opij, et Cynogloss. an.* ℥vj. *Mel. ros. colat.* ℥j. ß. Make a Decoction, to the cõsumption of halfe the iuyces: then adde, *Aristoloch. rotund.* ℥ij. *farin. Lupini.* ℥ß. to which if we adioyne the Rootes of *Peucidani*, *Ireos*, *Myrrh.* and *Sarcocol.* it is profitable to ingender flesh: the other things that are to be obserued, shall be as that of the deepe Vlcer. The roote of Gentian dronk with wine, by a secret property doth Cure the Fistula, also the root of *Aristoloch. rotund.* drunke in wine: these doe purge the matter causing the Fistula, *per Intestina.*

Fistulas are knowne to be perfectly Cured, when the humor remaining is but little, thicke, *coctid*, the place without Tumor, paine, and ad *vnguem siccus.*

Of the Caruncle in the necke of the Bladder.

CHAP. XIIII.

IF to an Vlcer in the necke of the Bladder, there growe a superfluous flesh, it is called

called *Carunculæ*, and the signes are, difficultie of making Vrin, for it is not auoided, but by droppe meale, and with great and intollerable paine, so that oftentimes the excrements of the wombe are auoyded together with the Vrin; in the acte of generation, the seede passeth slowly, and without pleasure, neither doth the stream of the Vrin runne in one line, but is broken, and hath diuers stops and intermissions in the auoyding: The signes to discerne this disease from the Stone, is by feeling and touching, for you may touch the Stone, and perceiue it by the *Probe*, or searcher. Also the Stone is perceiued by the great itching, which is accustomed to be in the very roote of the yarde. Moreouer, the stopping of the vrin is not alike, for if it be a Stone, when they pisse freely (as sometimes they doe) suddenly in the midst of making water, there is a stopping, for that the Stone rowling from the bottome of the Bladder to the necke, doe there close the passage.

The Methode to Cure this disease, is twofolde, the one violent and dangerous, of which *Galen* maketh mention in his

worke, *De locis affectis*, that is, to waſte and teare the *Caruncks*, with ſome inſtrument or pipe of Braſſe, the other is gentle and facile, and with leſſe daunger, and is done with Medicines.

Therefore euacuations & fit purgings with Dyet, being premiſed, a ſofte ſtalke of Smallage, or Mallows, annoynted with oyle of ſweet Almonds, is very gently to be thruſt into the necke of the Bladder, which if it doth eaſily enter, it doth ſignifie the *caruncle* as yet not to be confirmd; and there-hence ariſeth the great hope of Cure. But if it will not giue place, and through its hardneſſe reſiſt, and breake the ſame, the excreſcence is to be mollified, that it may become more tractible, which may be performed by Fomentations, Collyriums, and Emplaſters, fit for that purpoſe. As,

℞. *Fol. Malua. M.* j. *rad. Apij, Fœniculi, Althęæ, an.* ℥ij. *Seminis Lin, Cydon. an.* ℥j. *florum Camomeli, Stœchad. Melilori, Pulegij, Origani, an. p. ij. Caricar. pinq.* ℥j. ß. *Coque ad radicũ diſſolutionẽ* Then let the patient ſit ouer the ſame decoction, morning and euening, ſo that the vapour thereof may

may be receiued to the priuities, and especially about the roote of the yarde, and the necke of the Bladder: or else, wet a spoge in the same decoction, & being expreſt very warme, apply it to thoſe parts, whiles theſe things are doing, let the patient auoyd his Vrin. Afterwards, let him be wipte drie, with warme linnen cloaths, and then annoint him with this ointmẽt.

℞. *Vnguent, Dialthee, Agrippæ, Oeſypi, Butyri, an.* ℥j. *olei Amigdalar. dulc. Lil. albar. Chamomel. an.* ℥ij. *Ammoniaci,* ℥j. ß, *Succi Apij, & Chamaactes, an.* ℥iij. *Muſcilag. Althææ, Fœnugræ. an,* ℥ij. Boyle all to the conſumption of the iuyces, and adde thereunto a little waxe, and make an ointment, according to Arte.

The parts being annoynted, lay thereon *Lana ſuccida*. Afterwards, iniect with the *ſiring* this following.

℞. *Rad. Althæ. ſem. lini, & fœnugr. an.* ℥iij. *Coque è tribus cyathis aquæ fluuiatilis, ad tertias:* then ſtraine it, and adde thereunto, *olei Amigdal. dulc.* ℥iij. and iniect it.

Which being performed, prooue againe, with the foreſayde ſtalkes, whether it will paſſe beyond the Caruncks, which

which if it doe, the Tumor will be discussed in short time. The stalke must be an handfull & two fingers long of the patiet, at the least. Which if as yet it be resisted, a small Wax Candle, made of strong thread, to which shalbe added some Turpentine, shalbe put in, being first annointed, with oyle of sweet Almonds, and this Candle must be of such bignes, as the Vrinarie passage may receiue it. The Candle being thus made, being blunted at the ende, for feare of hurting, then annoynt it with oyle of sweete Almonds, and then somewhat bending towardes the smaller ende, put it in, into the Vrinarie passage, which if it passe easilie beyond the *Caruncle*, it is a good signe, and there is hope of Cure.

But if it happen that the Tumor be so hard & so stubborne, that it will not yeeld nor giue place to the Candle, then make a *Probe* of Lead, of the same bignesse and length, and annoynt it with the foresaide oyle of sweete Almonds, and so to vse it. For lead is *Anodyn*, and ceasing paine, and is a dryer of Vlcers, and doth suppresse the excrescent flesh, and causeth it some-

thing

thing to yeeld, and giue place. But if it be ſo ſtubborne, that it will not yeelde to any of the former meanes, then ſhall be prepared either a ſiluer or golden *Catheter*, or *Siring*. But it ſhalbe ſafer and better to make the other ſerue, if it be poſſible. For theſe laſt are accuſtomed to procure great paine, by reaſon of the ſenſibilitie of the part, and withall, exceeding flux of bloud, which if it fall out that ſuch flux of bloud do happen, it ſhalbe ſtayed after this manner, which is, with Plantain water, and the water of Roſes, with the white of an egge mixed togither, and iniected, and without, and round about the part, ſhalbe applied this Cataplaſme.

℞. *Aquar. Plantag. vel ſucci einſd. Roſar. an.* ℥iiij. *Aceti Roſar.* ℥j. *albumin. Ouor. N. ij. Boli armen. Sang. Dracon. Corall. Terre ſigillat. Roſar. Mytillor. Corticis Granat. an.* ℥j. Mixe them, and make a Cataplaſme, and applie it, as is beforeſaide.

As concerning the *Catheters*, their quantitie muſt be according to the varietie of the ſexe and age: for men, the longeſt ſhalbe but xv. inches long, the mean of xij. inches, and the leaſt of ix. For wo-

men, the greatſt ſhalbe but ix. & the leſſer vj: thoſe that are for Men, muſt be more bending thē thoſe for womē, becauſe the necke of the Bladder is ſhaped more curued & crooked, then that of the woman.

The Patient muſt be placed vpright, vpon ſome conuenient Form or ſtoole, and the *Chyrvrgiā* ſtanding on the right ſide, ſhall hold his yarde in his left hand, & put in the inſtrument with his right hand, and when he is come to the neck of the bladder, thē let him bend down both the yard and the inſtrument, and ſo, ſoftly force it forwards, into the bladder. And ſo leaue it, remaining in for the ſpace of an whole day, and the patient muſt be inforced to make his water, for thereby partly, by the courſe of the vrin, & partly by the inſtrument, the paſſage wilbe enlarged, & made more wider. The *Catheter* or leaden *probe* beeing taken forth, after the long remaining, the wax candle muſt be put into the place, and let to remaine there, vntill ſuch time as it doeth receiue ſome marke, by the compreſſion of the *Caruncle*.

For to that very part of the candle, muſt this *emplaſter* following be applied, for it defendeth the ſoūd parts, & doth cōſume

the *Excreſcence*, without any great paine.

℞. *Erugin. Auripigm. Chalcitidos, Alum. Rochæ, an.* ℥*ij.* Infuſe them in very ſtrong vineger, and well laboured & ground betweene ij. marble ſtones, and reduced into very fine pouder, which muſt be placed in the Sunne, in the Dogge-dayes, which being well dryed, and brought into fine pouder: Let it againe be laboured and ground afreſh, with the vineger, as before: and this muſt be repeated fot 8. or 9. times, vntill it come to be paſſing ſmoothe, and to looſe his biting quality:

When the pouder is thus prepared.

℞. *Argenti ſpum.* ℥*ij. olei Roſ.* ℥*iij. Coque ad Emplaſtri conſiſtentiam*: then adde of the ſaid pouder, ℥*ij.* & ſo make, that it may be a hard Medicin, that whē it is put vpon the *candle*, or the *lead*, it may cleaue thervnto, without remouing frō the place, althogh it be preſſed. But for the diuers temperaments of bodies, it is fit to haue a double compoſition: the gentle & milde to ſerue for thoſe bodies that are tender, delicat, & ſenſible: the other more ſtrong, which muſt be adminiſtred to bodies that are more ſtrong and robuſt, which may be

ſo tempered, as occaſion ſhall require, for thoſe that are of a meane conſtitution, beginning alwayes from the gentler, and ſo, if neede be, to proceede to the ſharper and ſtronger kindes. As for example, the ſtrongeſt compoſition, and fit for ſtrong bodies, is this.

℞. *Pulueris prædict. & Argenti Spumæ, æquis partibus*, and with oyle of Roſes, make an Emplaſter.

But our chiefe care muſt be, that the Medicine may ſticke to the *Caruncle*, for ſo, within the ſpace of v. or vj. dayes, the *Caruncle* will be conſumed.

But if it happen in the meane time, that there do ariſe any intollerable paine, or vnaccuſtomed rigour or ſhiuering, or any other *Symptom*, preſently the candle muſt be drawn forth, and the *Meatus* and *Vrinarie* paſſage muſt be waſhed, *cum lacte Caprino*, or *Aqua Roſ. cum paulo Caphuræ*, which muſt be continued ſo long, till thoſe accidents appeare to be remoued.

The ſignes to knowe when the *Caruncle* is extirpated, is, from the *Mordication*, and byting about the part, and the abundance of matter, flowing forth, and with-

withall, when the Candle doth passe easilie, and with the greater part, get euen vnto the Bladder. And also, if the patient make water freely, quickly, and in abundance, and that with a straight and direct streame, or course. And that his seede doth passe from him speedily and roundly: These are signes that the *Caruncle* is fully consumed.

The flesh being thus consumed and spent, the Vlcer must then be clensed, with this *Collyrium* following.

℞. *Centaurij minoris, Apij, Caudæ Equinæ, an. M. ß. Hordei concisi,* ℥j. Boyle them in two pintes of cleare running-water, vntill the one halfe be consumed, then adde too the *Rhodomelitis*, or *Mellis Centauriati,* ℥ij. And so iniect it.

Some commende the distilled water of Snayles, and greene Beanes, to which is put a little honie of Roses. But if the foulenes of the Vlcer be so great, that it will not be clensed with these things, then there may be added thereunto, a little *vnguentum Ægiptiacum*. The Vlcer being pure and cleane, then procure a *Cicatrize*, which is done with this Medicin.

℞. *Aquæ Plantagin. & Rosar. an.* ℥iij. *Seri lactis Caprin.* ℥ij. *Cerussæ,* ʒvj. *Aluminis Rochæ, Marmoris candidissimi. Spodij, Crystalli, an.* ʒ.j. ß. *Caphuræ,* ℈j.

Let all things that are to be poudered, be brought to very fine pouder, and serced: Then let it be mixed with the Waters.

In the meane time, his Dyet is to be altered. For it must be somewhat thinner, and such things must be giuen, that doe prouoke more Vrin. Especially, when there floweth no more Humor.

The ende of the Booke of Vlcers.

THE FOVRTH BOOK of the Cure of the Paxe.

CHAP. I.

TO Cure the Paxe, there is three parts required.

First, a fit order of Dyet, wherein the Aire must be temperate, the meates such as doeth ingender good nourrishment, and easie of digesture, neither making grosse or *viscid* humors, nor thinne nor sharpe.

Secondly, it doth require purgations, in which a Clyster of the *common Decoction*, wherein *Cassia* and *Catholicon* do hold the chiefe place, or a potion of *Cassia*. ℥vj. *Catholic.* ℥iij. *Rhabarb. pul.* ℥ß. *Cinamo. gran. ij. aquæ Buglos.* ℥iij. *Syrup. violar. vel Ros.* ℥j. or else, a *Bolus, ex Cassia, Catholi, & Diasen.*

Afterwards, the day following, if there appeare signes of fulnesse, a vaine may be opened, as if the inferior parts be affected, then the liuer vaine, or if the vpper parts, then the *Cephalica*: or if all be affected alike, then the middle vaine.

The quantitie of the bloud must be taken, according to the strength of the patient, the age, and the disease. Neuertheles, if a woman be infected, it shall be good to open the *Saphena*, to procure her courses, if they be retained, which must be done about the time they are accustomed to flowe. Next, the humors must be prepared, which if they seeme Cholericke and thinne, as those which haue virulent Vlcers. You shall giue the Syrups of *Fumo-terre, de Lupulo, de Bugloſſo, Endiuie, violar.* With the waters of *Fumo-terre, Cichory, Endiue, Borrage, Buglaſſ. viol. &c.* Notwithstanding, so that the proportion of the waters be double to the Syrups, to which adde, of *Triasantali* or *Diamargarit frigid.* ℥j. ß. But if thou shalt imagine the humors that doe abound, to be more Phlegmaticke and grosse, so that the affect is with the goute,

or

or conioyned with some *Scirrus* tumors, then it shall be profitable to vse *Mel. Ros. Col. Oxymel simplex, Syr. de Fumar. Compositus, Syrupus conservationis Acuri, de Stœchade, Oxymel scillic.* and the waters of *Betonica, Melissa, Hyssopi, Saluia, primulæ veris, Iuga arthret.* and the like. But thereto must be added, the pouder of Cinamon, or Nutmegs, or *Diarrhod. Abbat.* to the quantitie of ℈. iij. or this Apozem following to prepare the humors.

℞. *Ligni Santli & cort. eiusdem, in lib.* viij. *Aquæ contusorum, an.* ℥iiij. *Coquantur ad medias: adde Rad. Rusci, Graminis, & Asparagi, an.* ℥j. *Rad. & fol. Enulæ campan. Bugloss. Borrag. Endiuiæ, Lupuli, Fœmariæ, Lapathi acut. Scabiosæ, Adianthi, Polytrici, rostri porcini, an. M.* j. *Liquiritiæ contus.* ℥vj. *Medullæ, sem. Cartham. Semne misent. an.* ℥j. *seminis Citri, Cucurb. Melonum, an.* ℥ij. *sem. Anisi, & Fœnic. an.* ℥ij *Passul. mundat. Iuinbar. & Scheff. sing. par. viij. trium flor. Card. an. p.* j.

Fiat Decoctio in aqua Lupuli, vel Fœmar. Then take of the straining, *lib.* ij. in which dissolue *Sacchar. q. s. Santali, Moschati. & Cinamomi, an.* ℥. j. ß. Make an Apozem,

clarified and Aromatized for vj. Doses.

When the humors are *Heterogenie*, or compound, and when the sick is troubled with headache, and paines of the ioynts, this following is profitable.

℞. *Ligni sancti, & Cort. eiusd. vt dictum est infusor. et colorum, an. ℥iiij. rad. Acori, Galangæ, Grass. an. ℥vj. rad. Rusci, Graminis, Asparagi, Filicis, Enulæ Campanæ, Lapathi acuti, cum foliis, an. ℥j. Betonicæ, Saluiæ, Melissæ, Galitrici, Camædr. Camepit. primulæ veris, Trifolij, Fumariæ, Hepaticæ, Endiuiæ, Buglos. quinq; Capill. an. M. j. sem. Melonũ, ℥j. seminis Anisi, et Fœnicul. an. ℥ß. Liquiri. ℥j. ß. Passul. mundat. ℥ij. Prunor. et Ficuum, singul. par. viij. polypod. quercu. et Medullæ, sem. Cart. an. ℥ij. Sennæ Oriental. ℥j. ß. Agaric. trochis. ℥ß. Hermodact. ℥iij. Colocynth. ℥ij. Helleb. nigr. ℥j. ß. Myrobal. Indar. & Cheb. cum oleo Amigdal. dulc. confricat. an. ℥ij. Thyme & Epith. an. ℥j. ß. trium flor. comm. Stœchad. & flor. Genist. an. pug. j. Fiat Decoctio in æquis partibus, Succi Fumar. et seri Capr. Cape de Colat. lib. ij. in quib. Dissolue Mel. Ros. et Syrup. Ros. solut. an. ℥iij. Sacchar. q. s.* And make Apozem of halfe the Decoction: Let it be clarified and Aromatized, with

Cinamon, and *Diarrhodi Abbat.* ℈. j. Take of it twice in a weeke, or oftner, the quantity of ℥iij. for a Dose.

You may if you will, leaue out some of these things, & adde others, according to the nature of the *affect.* And if we fear the subuersion of the Stomach, we may leaue out the *Hellebor*, & *Colloquintida.* If a woman be affected, wee must not omit such things as do respect the womb, such as are *Matricaria, Verbena, Sabina, Syrupus de Arthemisia, et de Radicibus.*

When the humors are thus prepared, we may purge them after this manner.

℞. *Elect. de Psyllio, et de succo Rosa. an.* ℥j. ß. *Cathol. et trypher. Pers. an.* ℥iij. *Rhab. Elect. in sero Capr. infusi* ℥iij. *Cinamo. gr. v. syr. viol.* ℥j *aquar. Lupuli et Fumar. an* ℥j. ß. Make them, and make a Potion. Or,

℞. *Decoct. commun.* (to which ad *Polypod. quer. & fenn. an.* ℥ß. *hermodact.* ℥ij.) in which dissolue *Catholi,* ℥vj *cofect. Hamec. et Diaphœn. an.* ℥ij. and make a potion. Or,

℞. *Elect. Indi maioris & Diaphœn. an.* ℥iij. *Diacartha.* ℥ij. *aquar. Boton. & Bugloss. an.* ℥ij. *syrup. Rosa. solut.* ℥j. *misce: fiat potus.* Or,

℞. *Conser. Rad. Bugloss. & flor. Stœchad.*

℞.

an. ʒj. ß. *Theriacæ vet. ℈iiij. Sacchar. medicin: Fiat Bolus:* Which must be giuen, the day after the Medicine, drinking after it Borrage and Fumoterræ water, of either ℥j. ß. in the place of the potion, and especially in the Winter season, the Phlegmaticke humor may be purged with pils of *Agaricke, Cocchis, Fœtidis, lucis, de Hermodact.* and *Arthriticis.* But the Chollerick Humor, with *Aureis, aggregatiuis, Assaieret, sine quibus de Rhabarb. de quinq; generibus Myrobal. de Fumar. &c.*

The third part of Curing this affect, doeth appertaine to strengthning: therefore it shalbe profitable to prescribe some Cordial Opiat, which may be vsed morning & euening, to strengthen the braine, the lyuer, and the stomach. Which may be framed, *ex Conseruis Rad. Achori, Elenij, florum Saluiæ, Anthos, Cichorij, Bugloss. ex cortice Citri condit. Theriacæ, Diamarg. frigid. Elect. Lætitiæ Galeni, Diarhod. Abbat. Triasant. & similibus.* Also *Myrobal. condit.* If for the richer sort, an Epithem for the heart, *ex floribus communibus, Melissæ, Coralla, Santal. semine Citri, & Ocymi, Diamargarit.* And the like.

The

The vse of Aqua Philosophica.

CHAP. LI.

THe fourth part of Curing, is in the vse of a certaine water called *Philosophica*, or *Aqua Theriacalis*, which may be vsed after vniuersall purgations, according to the nature of the humor offending. Which water may be prepared after this manner following.

℞. *Rasurae Ligni sancti optimi, lib.* ß. *Aquae fluuiatilis, lib. viij. aquarum fumariae, Cichor. Chamomeli, an. lib.* j. *Polypod. Querc. lib.* ß. Let them be macerated for the space of 12. howers, then adde, *Epith.* ℥ij. *Asplenij,* ℥vj. *Seminis Iuniperi,* ℥ij. *corticis Citri,* ℥j. *Conserua Rosar. Cichor. Bugloss. & Borrag. an. lib.* ß. *Conserua Enulae campan. & Theriacae veteris, an. quart.* j. Let it be distilled in a Limbeck, and adde afterwards Sugar and Cinamon, to make it pleasant: Of which may be giuen ℥iij. or ℥iiij. or v. according to the strength of the patient, and greatnesse of the disease. For it maketh the humors thinne, it openeth the pores,

pores, and procureth to ſweate, and hath an hidden propertie, againſt this diſeaſe. To the ſame may be added *Cõſerua Acori*, or ſome other Conſerue, for your intention at your pleaſure.

Another water out of Platerus, Diaphoretiall, and againſt this diſeaſe.

℞. *Rad. Iridis, Acori veri, an.* ℥ij. *Galanga,* ℥j. *rad. Aſparagi,* ℥j. ß. *rad. Enule.* ℥. ß. *rad. Cyclam.* ℥ij. *herbar. Thymi, Scarai, Dictamni Cret. Herniaria, an. M.* j. *flor. Roriſmarin. Stœchad. vel Lauendule, Camom. an.* p. j. *gran. Iuniper. quartarium.* j ß. *Cinamomi,* ℥ij. *Cariophill.* ℥j. *Maceris,* ℥ß. *Scœnanthi,* ℥ij. Let all be bruſed, and put into an earthen veſſell, and adde thervnto *raſur. Guiaci, quart.* j. or more *Ligni Saſſafras,* ℥j. then poure in *xij.* meaſures of Wine, or more, and vſe this water for thirtie or fourtie dayes.

An other very effectuall, which is reported to Cure this diſeaſe alone.

℞ *Fol. Plantag. Oleæ vel Myrthi, Milleſolij recent. an. M.* j. *rad. Cyclam.* ℥ij. or more for ſtronger bodies, *vini albi mediocris, lib.* v. *Mellis, lib.* ß. or leſſe, for thoſe that are

in

in yeares. Let it boyle to the conſumption of halfe, then giue vj. or vij. ounces at a time, and let the patient ſweate, continuing it for xxv. dayes together.

An other more effectuall.

℞. *Ligni Guiaci lib.* ß. *Cort. ciuſd. pulu. lib.* ß. *Ligni Saſſafras, ℥ij. rad. Graminis, & Aſparagi, an.* ℥j. ß. *rad. Enule, ℥iij. rad. Cyclam.* ℥j. ß. *fol. Cardui Benedict. Pulegij, Acetoſæ, an. M.* j. *flor. Bugloſſ. vtriuſq; Roſar. Roſmarini, Chamo. odorat. an. p.* j. *Cinamomi,* ℥ß. *nucis Moſchat. ℥ij.* Let all be cut very ſmal, & adde therevnto of the beſt *treacle, q.* j. *Vini generoſ. aquæ Lapat. & Cichor. an. lib. ij.* Let it be diſtilled, and giue thereof, ℥*iij.* or 4. with conuenient waters, or with the decoction of *Guiacum.* *Aqua Theriacal. Placeteri.*

This water may alſo be giuen in peſtilent Feuers, becauſe it reſiſteth venome, and ſendeth it forth by ſweate.

The gouernment that the patient muſt vſe when theſe waters are adminiſtred, is to continue himſelfe in his Chamber, out of the aire, he muſt vſe little or no meate, his ordinary drinke muſt be water, wherein is decocted *Guiacum*, or *Sarſaparilla*.

And if it be feared that the vſe of theſe

these former Drinkes may too much heate the Lyuer, and the other partes, it shalbe allayed, and the Stomach shalbe qualified, by giuing sometimes *Condites*, and cooling *Syrups*: and lest the bodie should be too much bound, there may be giuen now and then, some things fitte to purge the same, which being performed, the Cure shall succeed the better.

Of the vse of Guiacum, in the Cure of the Poxe.

CHAP. III.

After vniuersall Purgations, this disease is wont to be Cured with the vse of *Lignum sanctum*, which is prepared after this manner.

℞. *Scobis ligni Indic. lib.* j. *Corticis eiusdem,* ℥iiij. *macerentur horas xxiiij. in x. lib. aquæ puriss. in fictili vitreato:* Then let it boyle vntill the one halfe be consumed, and of that drinke being strayned, giue euery day in the morning to the patient ℥vj. then couer the patient very warme, as may procure him to sweate gently, for the space

ſpace of an houre or two: After which, let his bodie be clenſed and wiped with clean cloaths, from the ſweate, and let his head be alſo well rubd. He muſt take no meate vntill ſixe houres after his drinke: he muſt take it twiſe a day, at his entrance into bed alſo, but then it ſhal not be needfull to procure ſweate. Then adde againe to the reliques of the ſame decoction, *Aquæ lib.* xv. and ſo let it boyle, vntill the third part be conſumed, & about the end of the decoction, adde *Liquiritiæ, raſæ & contuſæ.* ℥ß. *Paſſular. mundat.* ℥ij. and being fully boyled, adde of Cinamon, ℨ. v. to pleaſe the taſte: which decoction, hee muſt vſe at his meales. Some doe adde at the ende of the firſt decoction, *Fumaria, Lupuli. Borrag. Bugloſſ. an. M.j.* Some alſo doe adde, *rad. Cyclaminis, Cardui benedict. & Olibanum, ad* ℥j *ſingulorum*: Others doe adde, *Rad. Enulæ campanæ*, reduced into pouder, *Mumiæ, an.* ℥ß. *Carabæ*, ℨ. *ij.* ß. *pul. Hermodact.* ℥ij. *Sennæ orientalis* ℥ß. Some do adde an halfe part of white wine: Otheres, three parts of wine, and one of water, which is good in bodies that are Phlegmatick, and ſtrong, & when

the nerues & tendons are not affected, but in weake bodies, it shall be sufficient, and more profitable, to make the decoctiō in water alone. For when the body is weake, cholerick, or inclining to *Consumption*, oftentimes the vse of *Guiacū* doth set it forwards, inflameth the *Vrin*, and increaseth paine. Therfore when the body is cholerick, in the place of *common-water*, we may vse the waters of *Cichori, Bugloss, Viol. Fumarie*, and such like, in the Decoction.

There are some also, which do add to the first decoction, *Hellebor. Esulam, Colocynthis, Turbith, Diagredū, Agarick, Rhabarb.* which seemeth contrarie to reason: For thereby they stirre vp the humors, & disturbe nature, & ouerthrow the strength: For they make two euacuations, that are contrary, one of the wood, which sendeth to the outward parts by sweate: and the other to the inwards, by purging by the stoole, by reason of the Laxatiue Medicines.

But some are of opinió that nothing is to be added to the decoction of *Guiacum*, lest the strength of the wood be hindered, by the mixture of other things, and so be

the

the leſſe able to procure ſweate.
But if any man be minded to mixe therewith any thing, it muſt be ſuch things as are accommodate to the parts affected, as is obſtruction of the Lyuer, there may be added the *Capillares*, or ſuch things as doe increaſe the ſtrength of the *Guiacum*, as *Carduus Benedictus*, and ſuch like.

And this is to be conſidered, that one and the ſame Decoction is not fit for all temperatures, but ſometimes there is required ſtronger, ſometimes weaker, hauing regard to the ſtrength, the diſeaſe, and other things, as well naturall as againſt nature.

The like conſideration is to be had in the order of Dyet: As the patient vſing the decoction, his Dyet muſt be ordayned, that by cuſtome the quantitie of his meates muſt be diminiſhed by degrees. As for the firſt fiue or ſixe dayes, the fourth parte of his Dyet muſt be withdrawne, the other ſixe dayes following, the third part, and ſo the other ſixe daies, the one halfe, and ſo in the ſame order, Let him be reduced to his accuſtomed Dyet.

His *flesh* must be such as doth breed good nourishment, and must be drye roasted, and he must vse little or no salte, for some are of opininon that it doeth hinder the strength of the Decoction, at the beginning of his meale, there may be giuen some Prunes with Suger, and at the latter ende, a fewe Raysins of the Sunne, this is meant for his suppers: his bread must be *Biscoct*, in which may be put some Anisseedes and Fenel-seeds, if he be troubled with winde or weakenes of the Stomach, and thus thinnely must he liue, for the space of 40. dayes, according to his strength, and the greathes of the disease.

Some *Physitions* doe allowe no other Dyet, but onely *Biscoct*, with Prunes and Raysins of of the sunne. Also if it happen by reason of weakenesse, that the patient is allowed a draught of wine at his meales, the decoction must be continued for the space of sixe whole weekes. If he goe not freely to the stoole, hee must be prouoked, as is saide with a Clyster, or a dragme of *Senna* may be macerated, in a draught of the decoction, for a night, and in the morning, after a light boysing, and

stray-

ſtrayning, it may be giuen him. Of this following Syrup may be prepared, of which may be giuen, ℥iij. with ℥y. of the decoction of *Guiacum*, not procuring any ſweate for that day.

℞. *Polypod. querc. recēt. lib.* ß. *fol. Mercurial. Borrag. Fumar. ſua arthret. an. M.* j. *Paſſular. Prunor. Sebeſten. fing. par. xxx. Anſi,* ℥j. *Tamarind.* ℥iij. *Senna orientat. lib.* ß. *flor. violar. Bugloſſ. & Borrag. an. p. y.* Make a decoction, to *lib. iij.* in the ſtrayning, diſſolue, *Mel. Roſ. Colat. & Sacchar. an. lib.* j. *Syrupp. Roſ. ſolut. & ſyrup. de Fumoterræ compoſ. an.* ℥vj. *Fiat Syrupus, perfectè coctus.*

Of this Syrup let him take twiſe or thriſe a weeke, as is ſaide. But if we perceiue the decoction of *Guiacum* will not ſuffice to Cure this affect, becauſe oftentimes it doth conſume the thin humors, and leaue the groſſer, after the vſe of the *Guiacum*, we may vſe the lighter vnctions of Mercurie, with which, that which remaineth of the groſſer humors is remoued, and partly by the mouth, and partly by the ſtoole, and by Vrin, is cleane conſumed and ſent away, which is performed

onely with three or foure times annointing with some of these Oyntments following, from which we withdrawe halfe the Dose of Mercurie, to the intent the Vnguent may be the more milde and gentle.

And wee suppose it to be more safer to prescribe a Dyette, onely for thirtie dayes, and after, to vse the Vnguent, then to continue the Dyet for fortie dayes, without the Vnguent.

℞. *Axungiæ, Suillæ lib.* j. *Pinued. Gall. Butyri recent. an.* ℥j. *Chamomeli, & Lil. an.* ℥ij. *Olei Laurini, & Anethinini, an.* ℥j. *Thur. Mastich. Myrrhæ, an.* ℥ß. *Argenti viui, Terebynthin. l ot. in Aqua vitæ,* ℥ij. *Resinæ Pini,* ℥iij. *Misce, & fiat vnguentum.*

℞. *Argenti viui,* ℥ij. *Axungiæ Porci recentis, axungiæ Gall. Anatis vel Anser, Butyri recent. quartarium,* j. ß. *Resinæ puræ & claræ, lotæ, in Aqua vitæ,* ℥j. *pulueris Thuris, Mastichis, an.* ℥j. *olei Laurini,* ℥ij. *olei Chamomeli, Anethi, vel Liliorum, an.* ℥j. *Ceræ parum: Fiat Linimentum.*

If the paine lie deepe about the bones and head, there may be added to these for-

former, *Medullæ cruris vituli*, ℥j. *Oleorum Irini, Cheirini, Lumbric. vel Vulpini, Laurini*, to ℥v. Then the pouder of the roote of *Ireos, Hermodact. Baccarum Lauri, an.* ʒj. *Euphorbij*, ʒj. *Ceræ, quantum sufficit.*

Or this,

℞. *Argenti vini*, ℥ij. *Thuris, Mastichis, an.* ℥. ß. *Axungiæ Porci, Butyri. an. quart.* j. *Olei Laurini*, ℥iiij. *Salis*, ℥. j. ß. *Aluminis vsti, Tartari vini albi, an.* ℥ß. *Aquæ vitæ*, ℥ Mixe them, and make a Liniment, to which, if there be Vlceration, there may be added *Litharg.* and *Cerus. an.* ʒij.

And thus much of the Poxe.

¶ *A Supplie of many excellent and approoued Plasters, Vnguents, Balmes, Oyles, Pouders, and Waters, for the vse of Chyrurgerie.*

An Emplaster for wounds of the Head.

℞. *Olei Ros. Ompha. & Complet. an.* ℥ij. *Olei Mastich. & Myrtini. an.* ℥j. *Pingued. Hyrc.* ℥j. ß. *Succi Betonicæ.* ℥j.

Let all boyle togither to the consumption of the iuyce, then straine them, and adde therevnto,

Mastich. ℥x. *Gummi Elemnij,* ℥vj. *Terebinthinæ,* ℥ij. ß. *Ceræ alb. q.s.*

Then let them againe boyle a little at the fire, and according to Arte, make an Emplaster.

Emplastrum Gummi Elemnij, for wounds in the Head.

℞.

℞. *Gummi Elemmy*, ℥ij. *Reſinæ Pinæ puriſſ. Hammoniaci, gummi Hederæ, Ceræ, an.* ℥ij. *Terebinth*, ℥iij. ß. *Olei Roſ.* ℥j.

Let all boyle together, except the *Gumme Ammoniacum:* with a cuppe and a halfe of odoriferous wine, vntil the ſame be conſumed, and then adde the *Ammoniacum* in the ende, being diſſolued in vineger, and your *Gumme Hederæ* finely poudered, then beeing ſufficiently boyled, let it be wrought in wine, and *Aquæ vitæ*, and made vp in Rowles.

Another Plaſter for the Head.

℞. *Terebinth. clarè, lib.* j. ß. *Ceræ albæ*, ℥v. *Reſinæ Pinæ*, ℥vj. ß. Make hereof an emplaſter according to Art, which being done, let it be labboured in white wine vineger, in the which it muſt be infuſed, the ſpace of ſixe dayes, adding thereto, two parts of the iuyce of Betony, & one part of the iuyce of Veruaine: So letting it lie, vntill it be throughly ſteeped, then let it be melted againe, and infuſed. The like quantitie of Vineger and iuyces, and ſo let it remaine for other ſixe dayes: Then

let it be againe moulten, and made vp in Rolles.

Emplastr. de Ianua, or *de Betonica.*

℞. *Succi Beton. Plantag, Apij, an. lib.* j. *Ceræ, Picis, Resin. Terebinth, an. lib.* ß. Make an Emplaster. The waxe and the iuyces must first be melted together, and after a boyling away of the third part of the iuyces, then adde the Rosin and the Pitche, which being melted together, let it run through a Strayner, with the Turpentine, and afterwards, make it vp in Rolles.

Emplr. Oxycroceum.

℞. *Croci, Picis communis* (or rather Ship pitche) *Colophonia, Ceræ, an.* ℥ij. *Terebinth, Galban, Ammoniaci, Thuris, Myrrh. Mastichis, an.* ℥v. ß. Let the waxe be first melted, then adde the pitch and *Colophonia*, which being also melted, mixe the Gummes, being dissolued, as is fitte, with the Turpentine, and being stirred about with the *Spatula*, withdrawe it from the fire, put in the Francumcense, then the

Myrrhe,

Myrrhe, and laſt of all, the Saffron, being reduced into fine pouder. Then make it vp in roles, with the oyle of earthworms.

Emplaſt. de Ceruſa.

℞. *Olei Communis, lib. ij. Ceruſæ ſubtiliſſ. lib.* j. Let it boyled together, at a gentle fire, ſtill ſtyrring it vntill it come to the conſiſtance of Emplaſter. If you will haue the Emplaſter white, take onely of oyle, ℥ix.

Emplaſt. Diachalciteos.

℞. *Olei veteris, lib. iij. Axungiæ vet. ſine Sale, lib. ij. Litharg. triti, lib. iij. Vitriol. alb. ℥iiij. nutrietur in oleo Litharg. horum xij. ſpatio:* then adde the *axungia*, and let it boyle to a iuſt thicknes, continually ſtirring it, with a *ſpatula* of Palme, or Willow, which being perfectly boyled, take it from the fire, and put in the *vitriol*, being reduced into fine pouder, and ſo ſtirre it into a perfect bodie.

Emplaſter againſt the Rupture.

℞

℞. Picis Naualis, & Aloes, an. ℥iij. Litharg. Cera, Colophon. Galbani, Ammoniaci, an. ℥ij. Visci querni ℥vj Gypsi vsti, vtriusq; Aristoloch. an. ℥iij. Myrrhæ, Thuris, an. ℥vj. Terebynth. ℥ij. pulver. vermium terrestr. Gallarum, vtriusq; Consolidæ, Boli armeni, an. ℥,ij. Sanguinis humani, lib. j. Fiat Emplastrum, ſ. A.

Emplast. de Mucaginibus.

Mucaginis, sem. Lini, rad. Althææ, Fœnugræc. & Mediani, Corticis Vlmi, an. ℥iij. olei Liliaci, Chamomel. Anethi, an. ℥j. ß. Ammoniaci, Opopanac. Sagapen. an. ℥. ß. Croci, ℥ij. Cera noua, lib. j. ß. Terebinth. ℥ij. Fiat Emplast.

Emplast. de Minio.

℞. Olei Rosi. Myrtil. vnguent. Popul. an. ℥iij. pingued. Gall. ℥ij. sebi Arietis, Castrat. sepi Vaccini, an. ℥vj. pingued. Porci, ℥x. Litharg. Auri & Argent, an. ℥ij. Ceruſæ, ℥iij. Minij, ℥ij. Terebynthin. ℥iij. Cera. qu. ſ.

Vn-

Vnguentum Astringens.

℞. *Olei Ros.* ℥iij. *pilor. Leporis, Boli armeni ter. sigillat. an.* ℥j. *Balaust. & Gallar. an.* ʒ.ß. Let these things be poudred, that are fitte to be poudered, and mixed togither with the oyle, adding therevnto, as much wax as shal suffice. And make an ointmēt.

Vnguentum Nutritum.

℞. *Litharg. Auri triti & loti, lib.* ß. *Olei Rosar. lib.* j. *Aceti rosar.* ℥iij. Make an vnguent. First, put the Litharge into a morter, then poure in a little oyle, that it may waxe thicke, by stirring of the pestel, then put in an equall quantity of vineger, with the oyle, and worke it together in a morter, so long, vntil it be come into one bodie: adding betweene-whiles, some oyle, and then vineger againe, and so continue, vntill it hath attained the consistance of of an *Vnguent.* But if thou doest desire to turne this vnguent into an Emplaster, let it all boyle, vntill all the vineger be cōsumed, & then it wilbe a *black Emplaster*

Vn-

Vnguentum Aureum.

℞. *Cere Citrin.* ℥vj. *Olei boni, lib.ij. Terebinth.* ℥ij. *Reſin. & Colophon, an.* ℥j. ß. *Olibani, Maſtichis, an.* ℥j. *Croci,* ℥j. And make an Vnguent.

Vnguentum Diapompholigos.

℞. *Olei Roſ.* ℥ix. *Cere albæ,* ℥iij. *Succi Solani hortenſi,* ℥iiij. *Ceruſæ lotæ,* ℥j. *Pompholigos, Plumbi uſti & loti, Oliba. puri, an.* ℥ß. And make an Vng. according to Arte.

Vnguentum rubrum Deſiccatum.

℞. *Lapid. Calaminaris, Terræ ſigillat. an.* ℥ij. *Litharg. Auri, Ceruſæ, an.* ℥. ß. *Camphoræ,* ℥ß. *Cere,* ℥. *ij.* ß. *Olei Roſarum, & Violarũ, an.* ℥iij. And make an vnguent.

An Artificiall Baulme for Wounds.

℞. *Myrrhæ electi,* ℥vj. *Maſtichis,* ℥viij. *Aloes, Hepat.* ℥. *xviij. Salis communis, lib.* j. All beeing beaten and bruſed, let it be put into

into a retort, and distilled at a gentle fire, first is drawne forth a water, and then an oyle, which doth kill wormes.

An other Baulme.

℞. *Olei vetustiss.* ℥iiij. *Terebin. pur.* ℥vij. *Frumẽti integri,* ℥j. ß. *Hyperic.* ℥ij. *rad. Card. Benedict. & Valeriane, an.* ℥j. *Thuris pul.* ℥ij. Let the roots & hearbs be grossly bruised, then put them into an earthē vessel, pouring thervpon so much wine as may couer thē, which must so remain for 2. days, and the oile and wheat being put in, let all boyle vnto the consumption of the wine, then make a strong expression, and adde the Turpentine, with the Francumsence, and so let it boyle againe, and reserue it in a vessell of glasse.

The manner of vsing this Baulme, is this, first the wound must be washed with cold white wine, then annoynt the wound with the foresaid oyle, being hote, which if it cannot be fitly come by, cast it in with a *Siring* into the wound.

Then presently ioyne the lippes of the wound together, and annoynt the parts

round

round about with the oyle, vpon the lips of the wound, put lint, moystened in the same oyle, and vpon the same, other linnen moystened in red wine, and ouer the same other drye linnen, with fit and apte rolling.

Vulnerari Potion.

℞. *Agrimoniæ, Pimpinellæ, Betonicæ, Verbenæ, Centaurij maioris, Stœchados, Saluiæ, Pilosellæ, trium Consolidarum, Plantaginis, Sanamundæ, Rubiæ maioris, Caulium rubrorum, pedis Columbini, Callatrichi, absynthij Romani, Tanaceti, linguæ Auis, Hederæ terrestris, Fragariæ, Buglossi, Gentian, an. q. s.*

Let all of them or the greater part, be brused and boyled in white wine, adding therevnto a little honie.

Of this potion giue the Patient, euery day in the morning, fasting, a quarter of a pinte, or at the most halfe a pinte.

If the Patient doe growe into a Feuer, it may be diminished, or the Patient may forbeare altogether.

Another Vulnerarie potion.

℞. *Duas mensuras Cerevisiæ vetustiss. injice*

Ma-

Manipulas duos Pernince, Cauliculum, Artemisiæ rubræ: Boyle it to the consumption of the halfe, in an earthen vessell, being close stopt, then straine it, and reserue it close stopt, to your vse.

Of this potion may be giuen, both for wounds & Vlcers, thrice a day, morning, after dinner, and at the entrance into bed, the quantitie of three or foure spoonefulls at a time. With which also, the wounds and Vlcers may be washed.

An other excellent Emplaster for the Curing of Wounds and Vlcers.

℞. *Ceræ, ℥iij. ß. Colophoniæ, adipis Asinini, Mumiæ, aa. ℥ß. Myrrhæ. ℥j. Minij, ℥ß. Corall. alb. ʒiij. Magnetis, ℥j.*

Dissolue the Waxe and the Pitche together, then put in the *Mumia*. Afterwards, put in the Asses grease, and place it at a gentle fire, then next, put in the rest of the pouders, & let it rest a small while at the fire, mouing of it gentlie, with the *spatula*, making proofe whether it be sufficiently boyled, by dropping a drop there-

of vpon a colde Saucer, and so trying the body of the Plaster, which being sufficiently boyled, remoue from the fire, styrring it still, vntill it be coole, and remaine whole in a masse, then adde therevnto of Francumcense and *Mastich*, of eyther an ounce, of *Camphure*, halfe an ounce, and so styrre it vp and downe, that it may be brought to one body, and wrought vp in Roles.

This Plaster is very good, if it be rightly prepared, for all greene Wounds, whether it be made by Gun-shot, or with the Sword. For Vlcers also, there cannot be a better Medicine deuised.

An excellent Plaster for the Curing of Wounds and Vlcers.

℞. *Galbani, Ammoniaci Opoponacis, Bdellium, Ceræ, olei Oliuarum, ana. lib.* j. *Spumæ Argenti, lib.* ß. *olei Laurini,* ℥. ß. *Myrrhæ, Thuris, Mastichis, Aristolochiæ, Terræ Cadmiæ, vel lapidis Calaminaris, præparat.* ℥. ß. *Camphuræ,* ℥ij. *Terebinthinæ,* ℥j.

Reduce that which is to be poudered, into fine pouder, and let the Gummes be dis-

dissoluod according to Arte, and make it into the forme of a Plaster, after this maner following.

The foure Gummes must be macerated for an whole night, in strong wine vineger, in an earthen vessel glazed, so that the vineger be aboue the Gummes, afterwards, boyle it, and straine it, so that it may be rectified from sticks and other foulnesse, then boyle it againe at the fire, vntill all the vineger be consumed. Then melt the oyle and the waxe together, and put your *spuma Argenti*, and let them boyle so long till the colour begin to waxe gray: Then presently remoue it from the fire, and let it coole a little, then put in the Gummes by degrees, & not all together, that it may the better incorporate. Then afterwards, set it to boyle, vntill it hath his full body, and being taken from the fire, put in your *Myrrhe*, *Mastich*, *Francumcense*, your *Terra Cadmia*, and your *Aristolochia*: And so let it be melted very gently together: for too much boyling, might burne the pouders. Lastly, put in your oyle of Bayes, and your *Terebinthine*. Then take it from the fire, and put in your *Camphure*. After-

wardes, with colde water, make it vp in Rolles, according to Arte: This Plaster may be kept good 40. or 50. yeares, and is profitable for all manner of Wounds, Vlcers, and other Inflamations.

Arcæus Baulme or Liniment.

℞. *Gummi Elemmy, Terebinthinæ abietinæ, an.* ℥j. ß. *Sepi castrati antiqui, & liquefacti,* ℥ij. *pinguedinis Porcinæ antiquæ & liquefactæ,* ℥j. Mixe them, and make Liniments.

The vse of this Liniment, is in this sort, first the wound beeing well cleansed, melt this Balme at the fire, in some fit vessell, and with a hens feather, annoynte gētly all the part of the wound, which being done, fill the Wound with dryc linte and towe, and therton lay some fitte Plaster.

FINIS.

Faults escaped.

Fol. [illegible] line 14. read, do not go freely to the stoole. Fol. 18. l. 19. read byle, for felon. Fol. 20. l. 16. read, pruna, prima mensis. Fol. 62. l. 3. r. superfluous, therein. Fol. 64. l. 10. r. gallarum. Fol. 69. l. 1. Myrrhe. Fol. 92. l. 4. read. Aphronitrū. Fol. 98. l. 9. r. [illegible]. Fol. 100. l. vlt. read. Cicatriz. Fol. 110. l. 26. read, Condiarum. Fol. 36. l. 13. read. tragagant. for auxungia, read axungia: and for other literall faults, amend with thy pen.